

oH,kwåedum,f

cE"0*³/₄oH,kwfygVdawmf

jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'"ó/

1-cE"oH,kwf

1-eukvydwk0*f 1-eukvydwkokwf

1/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf b*³/₄wdkif;
okokrm&*d&NrdKU0,f om;wdkYudk ab;rJhay;&m
abouVawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg
eukvydwmol<u,fonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\-

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf tdkrif;ygNyD?
t&G,fBuD;ygNyD? toufBuD;ygNyD? t&G,foHk;yg;odkY
a&mufygNyD? aemufqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufygNyD?
emusifaomudk,f&Sdyg\? rjywfemusifí aeyg\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;udkvnf;aumif;? pdwfESvHk;udk
yGg;apwwfaom &[ef;awmfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; tjrJwap
rzl;jrifEdkifawmhyg/ toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyftm; qHk;rawmfrlyg?
uHjrpfaomfrlyg? ,if;tqHk;trawmfonf tuREkfyftm;
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&myg\[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f bpum;onf rSef\? ol<u,f bpum;onf[kwf\?
ol<u,f pudk,fonfemusifonfomwnf;? OujhodkY jzpf\?
ta&yg;wdkYjzifh ajr\$;,Sufxm;tyf\? ol<u,f
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom olonf pudk,fudk
&Gufaqmifae&vsuf wpfcPrQaomfvnf; temuif;jcif;udk
0efcHygvQif xdkolUtm; rdkufonfhtjzpfSwpfyg;
tjcm;r&Sdawmhacs? ol<u,f xdkYaMumifh
pt&m0,f]]igonf emusifaomudk,f&Sdol jzpfvsuf ig\
pdwfonf emusifrluif;onfjzpfvwaHU}}[k podkY oif
usifhtyf\[k rdefYawmfrlV

xdkYaemuf eukvydwmol<u,fonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
pum;udk tvGefESpfouf0rf;ajrmufvsufae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;udk ½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í t½dktao
jyKNyD;vQif toQifom&dykMwmXHodkYcsOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom eukvydwmol<u,ftm;
toQifom&dykMwmonf bpum;udk qdk\ -]]ol<u,f oif\
£a`E`wdkYonf tvGefMunfvifukef\? rsufESmtqif;onfvnf;
pifMu,f\? jzLpifawmufy\? ,aeY jrwpGmbk&m;\
rsufarSmufawmfrS w&m;pum;udk emcJh&ygoavm }}
[k qdkV

toQifbk&m; tb,frSm rem&bJ &Sdygrnfenf;?
toQifbk&m; ,ckyif tuREkfyfudk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
w&m;pum;wnf;[laom tNrdKufa&jzifh
oGef;avmif;vdkufyg\[k avQmufV

ol<u,f oifhudk jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;pum;wnf;
[laom tNrdKufa&jzifh tb,fodkYoGef;avmif;vdkufyg
oenf;[k rdefYV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfck aom ae&mü xdkifí jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmufyg\ -]]tuREkfyfonf tdkrif;ygNyD?
t&G,fBuD;ygNyD? toufBuD;ygNyD? t&G,foHk;yg;odkY
a&mufygNyD? aemufqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufygNyD?

emusifaomudk,f&Sdyg\? rjywf emusifí aeyg\?
toQifbk&m;tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udkvnf;aumif;?
pdwfESvHk;udk yGg;apwwfaom
&[ef;awmfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; tjrJwap rzl;jrifEdkif
awmhyg? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onftuREkfyftm;
qHk;rawmfrlyg? uHjrpfaawmfrlyg? ,if;tqHk; trawmfonf
tuREkfyftm;MumjrirfhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&myg\ }}[k avQmufyg\?
podkYavQmufvwfaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyftm; bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl yg\-

ol<u,f bpum;onf rSef\? ol<u,f bpum;onf[kwf\?
ol<u,f pudk,fonfemusifonfomwnf;? OuJhodkY jzpf\?
ta&yg;wdkYjzifh ajr\$;,Sufxm;tyf\? ol<u,f
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom olonf pudk,fudk
&Gufaqmifae&ygvsvf wpfcPrQaomfvnf;temuif;jcif;udk
0efcHygvQif xdkolUtm; rdkufonfhtjzpfS wpfyg; tjcm;
r&Sdawmhacs? ol<u,fxdkYaMumifh pt&m 0,f]]igonf
emusifaomudk,f&Sdol jzpfvsuf ig\
pdwfonfemusifrluif;onf jzpfvwaHU}}[k podkY oif
usifhtyf\? toQifbk&m; podkYvQif
tuREkfyfudkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf w&m;pum;wnf; [laom
tNrdKufa&jzifh oGef;avmif;vdkufyg\[k avQmufV

ol<u,f]]jrwpfGmbk&m; tb,frQjzifh
emusifaomudk,f&Sdol jzpfí emusifaom
pdwf&Sdolvnf;jzpfygoenf;? tb,frQjzifh
emusifaomudk,f&Sdolom jzpfí emusifaom pdwfr&Sdol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k xdkYxuftvGef jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefavQmuf&ef oifhÓPfü rxifNyDavm[k rdefYV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifom&dykMwm\
txHü bpum;\ teufudk od&efta0;BuD;rS aomfvnf;
vm&ygukef\? awmif;yefyg\? bpum;\ teufudk
toQifom&dykMwm\ ÓPfü omvQif
xifapawmfrlygavmh[k avQmufV

ol<u,f odkYjzpfvQif emavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;avmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
eukvydwmol<u,fonf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;jyefMum;avQmufxm;V
toQifom&dykMwmonf podkY a[mawmfrl\-

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif emusifaomudk,f&Sdol jzpfí
emusifaom pdwf&Sdolvnf; jzpf oenf;/ ol<u,f
pomoemawmfü tMum;tjrifr&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk
rzl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,m w&m;ü rvdr®maomç
t&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom? olawmfauumif;wdkYudk
rzl;jrifzl;aomçolawmfauumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maomç
olawmfauumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudktwå[lí ½lV ½kyf&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfü
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV]]igonf ½kyfjzpf\? ½kyfonf
ig\ Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
wnf\?]]½kyfonf ig jzpf\? ½kyfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\ }}[k
x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaom xdkol\
xdk½kyfonf azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfV

xdkoltm; ½kyf\ azmufjyefjcif; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjcif;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefV

a0'emudk twå[lí ½lV a0'em&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü a0'em[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
a0'emü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV]]a0'emonf ig
jzpf\? a0'emonf ig\ Opömjzpf\}}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaom\?]]a0'emonf igjzpf\? a0'emonf
ig\ Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
wnfaomxdkol\ xdka0'emonf azmufjyef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfV xdkoltm; a0'em\
azmufjyefjcif;wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcif; aMumifh

pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl
jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefV

onmudk twå[lí ½IV onm&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü onm[lí aomfhvnf;aumif;? onmü
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½IV]]onmonf ig jzpf\?
onmonfig\ Opömjzpf\}}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh wnf\?]]onmonf ig jzpf\? onmonf ig\
Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh
wnfaom xdkol\xdkonmonf azmufjyef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfV xdkoltm; onm\ azmufjyefjcf;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjcf; aMumifh pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefV

ocFg&wdkYudk twå[lí ½IV ocFg&&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ocFg&wdkY[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
ocFg&wdkYü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;
½IV]]ocFg&wdkYonf ig jzpf\? ocFg& wdkYonf ig\
Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh
wnf\?]]ocFg&wdkYonf ig jzpf\? ocFg&wdkYonf ig\
Opömjzpf\}}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aomtjcf;t&mtm;jzifh
wnfaom xdkol\ xdkocFg&wdkYonf azmufjyefukef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfukefV xdkoltm; ocFg&wdkY\
azmufjyefjcf; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcf;aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefV

OdnmPfudk twå[lí ½IV OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü OdnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
OdnmPfü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½IV]]OdnmPfonf ig
jzpf\? OdnmPfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\}}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh wnf\?]]OdnmPfonfig jzpf\?
OdnmPfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\}}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaomxdkol\ xdk OdnmPfonf
azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfV xdkoltm; OdnmPf\

azmufjyefjCIF;wpfrsKd; wpfzHk jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl
jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpf ukef\? ol<u,f podkYvQif
emusifaomudk,f&Sdol jzpfí emusifaompdwf&Sdolvnf;
jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif emusifaomudk,f&Sdolom jzpfí
emusifaom pdwf&Sdol rjzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f
pomoemawmfü tMum;tjrif&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk
zl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü vdr®m aomç
t&d,mw&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom? olawmfauMif;wdkYudk
zl;jrifzl;aomçolawmfauMif;w&m;ü vdr®maomç
olawmfauMif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom
t&d,mwynfhonf½kyfudk twå[lí r½l/ ½kyf&Sd aom
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
½kyfü twå[lí aomfvnf; aumif; r½l/]]½kyfonf ig jzpf\?
½kyfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\ }}[kx<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&m
tm;jzifh rwnf?]]½kyfonf ig jzpf\? ½kyfonf ig\
Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh
rwnfaom xdkol\ xdk½kyfonfazmufjyef\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfV xdkoltm; ½kyf\ azmufjyefjCIF;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjCIF;aMumifhpdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/

a0'emudk twå[lí r½l/ a0'em&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü a0'em[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
a0'emü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; r½l/]]a0'emonf ig
jzpf\? a0'emonfig\ Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rwnf?]]a0'emonf ig jzpf\? a0'emonf
ig\ Opömjzpf\ }}[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
rwnfaom xdkol\xdka0'emonf azmufjyef\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfV xdkoltm; a0'em\ azmufjyefjCIF;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/

onmudk twå[lí r¹/₂l/ onm&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü onm[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? onmü
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; r¹/₂l/]]onmonf ig jzpf\? onmonf
ig\hOpömjzpf\ } }[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
rwnf?]]onmonf ig jzpf\? onmonfig\ Opömjzpf\ } }[k
x<uvTrf;rdk;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rwnfaom xdkol\
xdkonmonfazmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\
xdkoltm; onm\ azmufjyefjcif;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjcif;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/

ocFg&wdkYudk twå[lí r¹/₂l/ ocFg&&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ocFg&wdkY[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
ocFg&wdkYü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;
r¹/₂l/]]ocFg&wdkYonf ig jzpf\? ocFg& wdkYonf ig\
Opömjzpfukef\ } }[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rwnf?]]ocFg&wdkYonf ig jzpf\?
ocFg&wdkYonf ig\ Opömjzpfukef\ } }[k
x<uvTrf;rdk;aomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rwnfaom xdkol\
xdkocFg&wdkYonf azmufjyefukef\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfukef\ xdkoltm; ocFg&wdkY\
azmuf jyefjcif; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcif;aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl
jyif;pGmyifyef;rl wdkYonf rjzpfukef/

OdnmPfudk twå[lí r¹/₂l/ OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü OdnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
OdnmPfü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; r¹/₂l/]]OdnmPfonf ig
jzpf\? OdnmPfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\ } }[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rwnf?]]OdnmPfonfig jzpf\?
OdnmPfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\ } }[k x<uvTrf;rdk;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rwnfaomxdkol\ xdk OdnmPfonf
azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\ xdkoltm; OdnmPf\
azmufjyefjcif;wpfrsKd; wpfzHk jzpfjcif;aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl

kyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpf ukef/ ol<u,f podkYvQif
emusifaomudk,f&Sdolom jzpfí emusifaompdwf&Sdol
rjzpf/

toQifom&dykMwmonf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrlV
eukvydwmol<u,fonf toQifom&dykMwm\pum;udk
tvGef ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufavV

yXrokwf/

2-a'0'[okwf

2/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouúwdkif; a'0'[rnfaom
omuD0ifrif;wdkY\ ed*kH;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
xdktcg rsm;pGmaom ypämblerZeyk'fodkY
c&D;oGm;vdkol &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifukefNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfwdkYonf
ypämblerZeyk'fodkYoGm;vdkygukef\? ypämblerZeyk'fü
aevdkygukef\ }}[k avQmufukefV

&[ef;wdkY om&dykMwmudk oifwdkY
cGifhyefNyD;MuNyDavm? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifom&dykMwmudk
cGifhyefMu&ao;yg/ &[ef;wdkY om&dykMwmudk
cGifhyefMuukefOD;avmh? &[ef;wdkY
om&dykMwmonf ynm&Sd\? oDwif;oHk;azmf
&[ef;wdkYudk csD;ajr\$mfwwf\[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;MuukefV

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
reD;ra0; 'efYuRJcsKH r@yfwpfckü aeawmf rlV

xdkYaemuf xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
pum;udk ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufukefí ae&mrS
xMuum&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½dktao jyKí
toQifom&dykMwmXHodkY csOf;uyfvsuf
toQifom&dykMwmESifh twl0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;udk ajymqdkNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifMuukefNyD;aomf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]ighoQifom&dykMwm
tuREkfyfwdkYonfhypämblerZeyk'fodkY
oGm;vdkygukef\? ypämblerZeyk'fü aevdkygukef\?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
cGifhyefNyD;ygNyD}}[k avQmufukef\

ighoQifwdkY EdkifiH&yfjcm; wdkif;wpfyg;odkY
oGm;aom&[ef;tm; jyóemar;wwfukefaom rif;ynm&Sd
ykPÖm;ynm&Sd ol<u,fynm&Sd &[ef;ynm&SdwdkYonf
xif&Sm;½dSMuukef\? ighoQifwdkY ynm&Sdukefaom
vlwdkYonf]]toQifwdkY\q&m jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tb,f0g'&Sdygoenf;? tb,fudk a[mavh&Sdygoenf; }}[k
pHkprf;wwfukef\ todkYenf; toQifwdkYonf ,if;tar;udk
ajzqdkMuaomf jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlonfhtwdkif;
jzpfEdkifavmufatmif
jrwfpGmbk&m;udkr[kwfrSefaomtm; jzifh
rpGyfpGJEdkifavmufatmif w&m;awmftm; avsmfaom
w&m;udkvnf;ajzqdkEdkifonf rnfEdkif avmufatmif
oifwdkY\ 0g'ç tEk0g'wdkYonf taMumif;ESifh wuG jzpfí
tUjh&JUcH&jcif;odkY tenf; i,frQ
ra&mufR&SdEdkifMuavmufatmif
w&m;wdkYudkemzl;Muç oif,lzl;Muygukef\avm?
ESvHk;oGif;zl; Muygukef\avm? aqmifzl;Muygukef\
avm? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odMuygukef\
avm[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQif tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifom&dykMwm\ txHü
bpum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk odMu&efta0;BuD;rSyif

vmcJh&ygukef\? awmif;yefygukef\? bpum;\
teuft"dyÜg,fudk toQifom&dykMwm\ ÓPfü omvQif
xifygapavmh[k avQmufukef\ ighoQifwdkY
odkYjzpfvQif emukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mjyaytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jyefavQmufMuukef\? toQifom&dykMwmonf
bpum;udka[mawmf rl\

ighoQifwdkY EdkifiH&yfjcm; wdkif;wpfyg;odkY
oGm;aom &[ef;udk rif;ynm&Sd/y/ jyóem
ar;wwfMuukef\? igoQifwdkY ynm&Sdaom
vlwdkYonf]]toQifwdkY\ q&m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tb,f0g'&Sdygoenf;/ tb,fudk a[mavh&Sdygoenf; }}[k
pHkprf;wwfukef\? ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
podkYtar;cHMu&aomf]]igwdkY\ q&m
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}
y,fazsmufjcif;udka[mavh&Sd\ }}[k podkY
ajzMum;ukefavmh/ ighoQifwdkY podkY ajzaomfvnf;
þrif;ynm&Sd/y/ &[ef;ynm&SdwdkYonf wpfqifhwufí
jyóemudk ar;wwfMuukef\? igoQifwdkY ynm&Sdaom
vlwdkYonf]]toQifwdkY\ q&m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,fü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}y,fazsmufjcif;udk
a[mavh&Sdygoenf;}}[k pHkprf;wwfukef\?
ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
podkYtar;cHMu&aomf]]igwdkY\ q&m
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ½kyfö vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}
y,fazsmufjcif;udk a[mavh&Sd\? a0'emü / onmü /
ocFg&wdkYü / OdnmPfü vdkcsifwyf rufri]qE´&m*}
y,fazsmufjcif;udk a[mavh&Sd\}}[k podkY
ajzMum;ukefavmh/

ighoQifwdkY podkY ajzaomfvnf; þrif;ynm&Sd/y/
&[ef;ynm&SdwdkYonf wpfqifhwufí ar;wwfMuukef\?
igoQifwdkY ynm&Sdaom vlwdkYonf]]toQifwdkY\ q&m

jrwfpGmbk&m;onftb,ftjypfudk jrifí ½kyfü
vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*} y,fazsmufjcif;udk
a[mavh&Sdygoenf;? a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü /
OdnmPfü vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*} y,fazsmufjcif;udk
a[mavh&Sdygoenf;}}[k pHkprf;wwfukef\
ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf podkY tar;chMu&aomf
ighoQifwdkY ½kyfü wyfpGef;rl ruif;olç vdkcsifrl
ruif;olç cifwG,frl ruif;olç rGwfodyfrl ruif;olç
ylavmifrlruif;olç awmifhwrl ruif;oltm; xdk½kyf\
azmufjyefjcif; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcif;aMumifh
pdk;&drfrlidka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukef\ a0'emü / onmü /
ocFg&wdkYü wyfpGef;rl ruif;ol/y/ awmifhwrl ruif;oltm;
xdkocFg&wdkY\ azmufjyefjcif; wpfrsKd;hwpfzHk
jzpfjcif;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukef\
OdnmPfü wyfpGef;rl ruif;olç vdkcsifrl ruif;olç cifwG,frl
ruif;olç rGwfodyfrlruif;olç ylavmifrl ruif;olç
awmifhwrlç ruif;oltm; xdkOdnmPf\ azmufjyefjcif;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcif;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukef\ ighoQifwdkY igwdkY\ q&m
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptjypfudk jrifí ½kyfü
vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*} y,fazsmufjcif;udk
a[mawmfrlavh&Sd\? a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü /
OdnmPfü vdkcsif wyfrufrl]qE´&m*} y,fazsmufjcif;udk
a[mawmfrlavh&Sd\ } }[k podkY ajzukefavmh/

ighoQifwdkY podkY ajzaomfvnf; rif;ynm&Sd
ykPÖm;ynm&Sd ol<u,fynm&Sd
&[ef;ynm&SdwdkYonfwpfqifhwufí jyóemukd
ar;wwfMuukef\ igoQifwdkY ynm&Sdaom
vlwdkYonf]]toQif wdkY\q&m jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tb,ftusKd;udk jrifí ½kyfü vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*}
y,fazsmufjcif;udk a[mawmfrlavh&Sdygoenf;?

a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü
vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´ &m*} y,fazsmufjCIF;udk
a[mawmfrlavh&Sdygoenf;}}[k pHkprf;wwfukef\?
igHoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf podkY tar;cHMu&aomf
½kyfÜ wyfpGef;rl uif;olç vdkcsifrl uif;olçcifwG,frl
uif;olç rGwfodyfrl uif;olç ylavmifrl uif;olç awmifhwrl
uif;oltm; xdk½kyf\azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF; aMumifh pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrljyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/
a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü wyfpGef;rl uif;olç
vdkcsifrluif;olç cifwG,frl uif;olç rGwfodyfrl uif;olç
ylavmifrl uif;olç awmifhwrl uif;oltm;xdkocFg&wdkY\
azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjCIF; aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/ 0dnmPf ü wyfpGef;rl
uif;olç vdkcsifrl uif;olçcifwG,frl uif;olç rGwfodyfrl
uif;olç ylavmif rluif;olç awmifhwrl uif;oltm;
xdk0dnmPf\azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/
igHoQifwdkY igwdkY\ q&m jrWfpGm bk&m;onf
ptusKd;udk jrifi ½kyfÜ vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*}
y,fazsmufjCIF;udk a[mawmfrlavh &Sd\ a0'emü /
onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE
´&m*} y,fazsmufjCIF;udk a[m awmfrlavh&Sd\ }}[k
podkYajzukefavmh/

igHoQifwdkY tukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY
uyfa&mufaeoltm; rsufarSmufb0üvnf;
csrf;ompGmae&jCIF; rqif;&J&jCIF; jyif;pGm ryifyef;&jCIF;
rylavmif&jCIF;wdkYESifh cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrSaemufüvnf; aumif;aom vm;&mudk
(rcRwf &vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhEdkifjCIF; jzpfCjhygrl
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ptukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk podkY
y,fjCIF;udk csD;rGrf;awmfrrl&m? igHoQifwdkY

tukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY uyfa&mufaeoltm;
rsufarSmufb0üvnf; qif;&JpGm ae&jcif; rcsrf;rom
ae&jcif;jyif;pGm yifyef;&jcif; ylavmif&jcif;wdkYESifh
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf;
raumif;aom vm;&mudk (rcRwf &vdrfhrnf[k)
arQmfvifhEdkifjcif;aMumifhom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcif;udk csD;rGrf;awmfrlV

ighoQifwdkY ukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY
uyfa&mufaeoltm; rsufarSmufb0üvnf; qif;&JpGm
ae&jcif;rcsrf;rom ae&jcif; jyif;pGm yifyef;&jcif;
ylavmif&jcif;wdkYESifh cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrSaemufüvnf; raumif;aom vm;&mudk
(rcRwf &vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhEdkifjcif;
jzpfCJhygrljrwfpGmbk&m;onf

pukodkvfw&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkjcif;udk
csD;rGrf;awmfrl&m? ighoQifwdkY

ukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY uyfa&mufaeoltm;
rsufarSmufb0üvnf; csrf;ompGm ae&jcif; rqif;&J&jcif;
jyif;pGmhryifyef;&jcif; rylavmif&jcif;wdkYESifh
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf;
aumif;aomvm;&mudk (rcRwf &vdrfhrnf[k)
arQmfvifhEdkif&aomaMumifhom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ukodkvfw&m;ESifhjynfhpHkjcif;udk csD;rGrf;awmfrlV

toQifom&dykMwmonf ppum;udk a[mawmfrlV
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQifom&dykMwm\pum;udk
tvGefESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufMuavukefV

'kwd,okwf/

3-[mvd'´dumedokwf

3/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü toQifr[mupönf;onf t0EÅdwdkif;

vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrlwyfrufrl uyfa&mufrl
pGJvrf;rlwdkYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y,ftyfukefNyD?
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjhjzwftyfukefNyD? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKtyfukefNyD? aemufwpfzef
rjzpfjcif;udk jyKtyfukefNyD? aemiftcg jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdukef?

xdkYaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]tjrJaetdrf[laomwnf&m r&Sdol}}
[k qdk&V ol<u,f cHpm;rl]a0'em} "mwfü /
rSwfom;rl]onm} "mwfü / jyKjyifrl]ocFg&} "mwfü /
odrl]0dnmP}"mwfü pdwf\ wnf&m

trSm;ESvHk;oGif;&m udef;0yf&mjzpfukefaomvdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrl uyfa&mufrl
pGJvrf;rlwdkYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y,ftyfukefNyD?
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjh jzwftyfukefNyD? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKtyfukefNyD? aemufwpfzef
rjzpfjcif;udk jyKtyfukefNyD? aemiftcg jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdukef?

xdkYaMumifhjrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]tjrJae&m tdrf[laom
wnf&m r&Sdol}}[k qdk&V ol<u,f
podkYvQiftjrJaetdrf[laom wnf&m r&Sdol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif ,m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&m&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkwnf;[laom
(udavomjzpfaMumif;) ,m,Dtdrfü udavom
ysHUESHUzGJUpyfolwdkYudk]],m,Dtdrf[laomwnf&m
&Sdol}}[k qdk&V o'g $\frac{1}{2}$ kH/y/ *E"m $\frac{1}{2}$ kH/ &om $\frac{1}{2}$ kH/
azm|AÁm $\frac{1}{2}$ kH/ "r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ kHwnf;[laom
(udavomjzpfaMumif;) tdrfü udavom
ysHUESHUzGJUpyfolwdkYudk]],m,Dtdrf[laom
wnf&m&Sdol}}[kqdk&V ol<u,f podkY
vQif ,m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&m&Sdol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif ,m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&mr&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkwnf;[laom ,m,Dtdrfü
udavom ysHUESHUzGJUpyfrlwdkYudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y,ftyfukefNyD?

tjrp&f&u;udkt<uif;rjh jzwftyfukefNyD? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfukefNyD? aemufwpfzef
rjzpfjcf;udkjyKtyfukefNyD? aemiftcg jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdukef? xdkYaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]],m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&m r&Sdol}}[k
qdk&V o'´g½kH/ *E¨m½kH/ &om½kH/ azm|AÁm½kH/
"r®m½kHwnf;[laom ,m,Dtdrfü udavom
ysHUESHUzGJUpyfrlwdkYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y,ftyfukefNyD? tjrp&f&u;udk t<uif;rjh jzwftyfukef NyD?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfukefNyD?
aemufwpfzefrjzpfjcf;udk jyKtyfukefNyD? aemif tcg
jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&Sdukef? xdkYaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]],m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&m r&Sdol}}[k
qdk&V ol<u,f podkYvQif ,m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&mr&Sdol
jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif &Gmü tuRrf;0ifrl&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pavmuü tcsKdUolonfvlwdkYESifh
aygif;oif;í ae\? wuG ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? wuG
pdk;&drfjcf;&Sd\? vlwdkY csrf;omMuaomf csrf;om\
vlwdkY qif;&JMuaomf qif;&J\? udpöBuD;i,fwdkY
jzpfvmukefvwfaomf xdkudpöBuD;i,fwdkYü udk,fwdkif
tm;xkwfjcf;odkY a&mufV ol<u,f podkYvQif &Gmü
tuRrf;0ifrl&SdoljzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif &Gmü tuRrf;0ifrl r&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf vlwdkYESifh
raygif;oif;b] ae\? wuG ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? wuG
pdk;&drfjcf; r&Sd? vlwdkYcsrf;omMuaomf rcsrf;om?
vlwdkY qif;&JMuaomf rqif;&J? udpöBuD;i,fwdkY
jzpfvmukefvwfaomfxdkudpöBuD;i,fwdkYü udk,fwdkif
tm;xkwfjcf;odkY ra&muf/ ol<u,f podkYvQif &Gmü
tuRrf;0ifrlr&Sdol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif umrwdkYrS ruif;qdwfol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pavmuü tcsKdUolonf umrwdkYü

pGJrufrl ruif;? vdkcsifrl ruif;? cifwG,frl ruif;? rGwfodyfrl
ruif;? ylavmifrlruif;? wyfrufrl ruif;/ podkYvQif
umrwdkYrS ruif;qdwfol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pavmuü tcsKdUolonf umrwdkYü
pGJrufrl uif;\? vdkcsifrl uif;\? cifwG,frl uif;\? rGwfodyfrl
uif;\? ylavmifrl uif;\? wyfrufrl uif;V podkYvQif
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif (0#fudk) a&SUoGm;jyKol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pavmuü tcsKdU oltm;]]tem*wfumvü
podkY ½kyf&Sdol jzpf&vdk\? tem*wfumvü podkY
cHpm;rl]a0'em} &Sdoljzpf&vdk\? tem*wfumvü
podkY rSwfom;rl]onm}&Sdol jzpf&vdk\?
tem*wfumvü podkYjyKjyifrl]ocFg&} &Sdol jzpf&vdk\?
tem*wfumvü podkY odrI]0dnmPf }&Sdol jzpf&vdk\ } }
[k pdwfjzpfV ol<u,f podkYvQif (0#fudk)
a&SUoGm;jyKol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif (0#fudk) a&SUoGm; rjyKol
jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUoltm;]]tem*wfumvü podkY ½kyf&Sdol
jzpf&vdk\? tem*wfumvü podkYhcHpm;rl]a0'em}
&Sdol jzpf&vdk\?]]tem*wfumvü podkY
rSwfom;rl]onm}&Sdol jzpf&vdk\? tem*wfumvü
podkY jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}&Sdol jzpf&vdk\? tem*wfumvü
podkYodrI]0dnmPf } &Sdol jzpf&vdk\ } }[k pdwf rjzpf/
ol<u,f podkYvQif (0#fudk) a&SUoGm; rjyKol jzpfV

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif vlwdkYESifh jiif;cHkí
pum;ajymwwfol jzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pavmuü tcsKdUolonf
podkY oabm&Sdaom pum;udk qdkwwf\ -]]oifonf
p"r®0de,udkrod? igonf p"r®0de,udk od\? oifonf
p"r®0de,udk todkY odEdkiftHhenf;? oifonfrSm;aom
tusifh&Sdol jzpf\? igonf rSefaom tusifh&Sdol jzpf\?
a&SUqdkoifhonfudk aemufrSqdk\? aemufrS

qdkoifhonfudk a&SUqdk\? ig\ pum;onf ajyjypl\? oif\ pum;onf rajyjypl\? oif\ Mumjrifh pGm avhvmxm;aom pum;onf oifhqDodkY jyefvSnfhí wnfavNyD? oifht,lü &Sdaom tjyplfudk ig wifjyNyD? oif ta&;edrfhNyD? ig wifjyaom tjyplfrS vGwfajrmuf&ef&SmMuHacsOD;avmh? oifhudk ESdrf tyfNyD? pGrf;EdkifvQif ajzOD;avmh}}[k podkYvQif vlwdkYESifh jiif;cHkí podkY oabm&Sdaom pum;udk ajymwwfol jzplf/

ol<u,f tb,fodkYvQif vlwdkYESifh jiif;cHkí pum;ajymwwfol rzpfoenf;/ ol<u,f pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY oabm&Sdaom pum;udk rajymwwf -]]oifonf p"r®0de,udkrod/y/ pGrf;EdkifvQif ajzOD;avmh}}[k podkYvQif vlwdkYESifh jiif;cHkí podkY oabm&Sdaom pum;udkajymwwfol rzpfl/

ol<u,f podkY t|u0*fü vmaom rm*@d,jyóem0,f-

]]tjrJae&m tdrfudk y,fí ,m,Dtdrf[laom wnf&m r&Sdaom? &Gmü tuRrf;0if rlwdkYudkrjyKaom? umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfaom? (0#fudk) a&SUoGm; rjyKaom &[ef;onf vlwdkYESifh jiif;cHkí pum;ajymrludk rjyK&m}}[k-

jrwpfGmbk&m; tusOf; a[mxm;awmfrlaom ppum;\ tus,fjzpfaoam teufudk podkYrSwftyf\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, [mvd'´dumedokwf

4/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-tcgwpyfg;ü toQifr[mupönf;onf t0Ed åwdkif;ukvC&NrdKU awmifurf;yg;jywfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg [mvd'´dumedol<u,fonftoQifr[mupönf;xHodkY/y/

wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf bpum;udk
avQmuf\?]]toQifbk&m;
ouúyO\$mokwfü]wPSmukefojzifh udavomrS
vGwfukefaomorPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppf NyD;
qHk;jcif;odkY a&mufukef\? pifppf a,m*ukefjci;
&Sdukef\? pifppf jrwfaomtusi f h &Sdukef\? pifppf
oHo&mtqHk; &Sdukef\? ewfçvlwdkYwGif
tjrwfqHk;jzpfukef\ }[laom bpum;udk jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrl\? toQifbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onftusOf;a[mxm;aom bpum;\ tus,f
jzpfao m teufudk tb,fodkY rSwf&ygrnfenf;}}
[kavQmufV

ol<u,f ½kyf"mwfü pdwfwnf&m
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;&m udef;0yf&mjzpfukefaom
vdkcsifrl pGJrufrlESpfoufrl wyfrufrl uyfa&mufrl
pGJvrf;rlwdkY ukefjci;aMumifh wyfrufjci;
uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfjci;aMumifh pGefYjci;aMumifh
rNiduyfjci;aMumifh]]pdwfonf udavomwdkYrS
aumif;pGm vGwfajrmuf\ }][k qdk&\? ol<u,f
cHpm;rl]a0'em}"mwfü /y/ ol<u,f
rSwfom;rl]onm}"mwfü /
ol<u,fhjyKjyifrl]ocFg&}"mwfü / odr l]0dnmPf} "mwfü
pdwfwnf&m trSm;ESvHk;oGif;&m
udef;0yf&mjzpfukefaom vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl
wyfrufrl uyfa&mufrl pGJvrf;rlwdkY ukefjci;aMumifh
wyfrufjci;uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfjci;aMumifh
pGefYjci;aMumifh rNiduyfjci;aMumifh]]pdwfonf
udavomwdkYrSaumif;pGm vGwfajrmuf\ }][k qdk&V

ol<u,f podkYvQif ouúyO\$mokwfü]wPSmukefojzifh
udavomrS vGwfukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppf
NyD;qHk;jcif;odkY a&mufukef\? pifppf a,m*ukefjci;
&Sdukef\? pifppf jrwfaomtusi f h &Sdukef\? pifppf
oHo&mtqHk; &Sdukef\? ewfçvlwdkYwGif
tjrwfqHk;jzpfukef\ }][laom bpum;udk jrwfpGmbk&m;

a[mxm;\? ol<u,f jrwpGmbk&m;
tusOf;a[mxm;awmfrlaom bpum;\ tus,fjzpfao
teufudk podkY rSwftyf\k (rdefYqdk\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-orm"dokwf

5/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emchJ&ygonf-
om0w¬djynf xdktcg/y/ bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ -
&[ef;wdkY wnfMunfrl]orm"d}udk yGg;ukefavmh?
&[ef;wdkY wnfMunfaom &[ef;onf[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif;
od\? tb,fudk[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; odoenf;/ ½kyf\
jzpfyHk csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? cHpm;rl]a0'em}\
jzpfyHk csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? rSwfom;rl]onm}\
jzpfyHk csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;?
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfyHk
csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? odrI]0dnmPf}\ jzpfyHk
csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif; odV

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ jzpfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
cHpm;rl]a0'em}\ jzpfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
rSwfom;rl]onm}\ jzpfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&} wdkY\ jzpfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
odrI]0dnmPf }\ jzpfyHkonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü &[ef;onf ESpfouf\? pGJvrf;ajymqdk\?
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí wnfV

tb,fudk ESpfoufoenf;? pGJvrf;ajymqdkoenf;?
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí wnfoenf;/ ½kyfudkESpfouf\?
pGJvrf;ajymqdk\? vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí wnfV ½kyfudk
ESpfoufaom pGJvrf;ajymqdkaoMVTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí
wnfaom xdkoltm; ESpfoufrlonf jzpf\? ½kyfÜ
ESpfoufrlonf pGJvrf;rlyifjzpf\? pGJvrf;rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh xdkoltm; b0jzpf\? b0[laom

taMumif;aMumifhy#doaE``aerl jzpf\?
y#doaE``aerl[laom taMumif;aMumifh tdkrl aorl
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukef\ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
pqif;&Jtpkonf jzpf\ cHpm;rl]a0'em}udk ESpfouf\y/
rSwfom;rl]onm}udk ESpfouf\
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYudk ESpfouf\ odrl]0dnmPf}udk
ESpfouf\? pGJvrf;ajymqdk\? vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí wnf\

0dnmPfudk ESpfoufaom pGJvrf;ajymqdkkaom
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí wnfaom xdkoltm; ESpfoufrljzpf\?
0dnmPfü ESpfoufrlonf pGJvrf;rlyif jzpf\? pGJvrf;rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifhb0jzpf\? b0[laom taMumif;aMumifh
y#doaE``aerl jzpf\?
y#doaE``aerl[laomtaMumif;aMumifh/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom pqif;&Jtpkonf jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY
pum;½kyfjzpfyHkwnf;/ pum;
cHpm;rl]a0'em}jzpfyHkwnf;/ pum; rSwfom;rl]onm}
jzpfyHkwnf;/ pum; jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfyHkwnf;/
pum; odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfyHkwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ csKyfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
cHpm;rl]a0'em}\ csKyfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
rSwfom;rl]onm}\ csKyfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfyHkonf tb,fenf;?
odrlh]0dnmPf}\ csKyfyHkonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü rESpfouf? pGJvrf;í rajymqdk?
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnf/ tb,fudk rESpfoufoenf;?
pGJvrf;í rajymqdkoenf;? vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnfoenf;/
½kyfudk rESpfouf? pGJvrf;í rajymqdk?
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnf/ ½kyfudk rESpfoufaom
pGJvrf;í rajymqdkkaom vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnfaom
xdkoltm; ½kyfü ESpfoufrlonfcsKyf\? ESpfoufrl
csKyfjcif;aMumifh xdkoltm; pGJvrf;rl csKyf\? pGJvrf;rl
csKyfjcif;aMumifh b0csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom pqif;&Jtpk csKyfrl jzpf\

cHpm;rl]a0'em}udk rESpfouf? pJGvef;í rajymqdk?
xdkvTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnf/ cHpm;rludkrESpfoufaom
pJGvef;í rajymqdkaom vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnfaom
xdkoltm; cHpm;rl]a0'em}ü ESpfoufrl csKyf\?
ESpfoufrl csKyfjcf;aMumifh xdkoltm; pGJvrf;rl csKyf\?
pGJvrf;rl csKyfjcf;aMumifhb0csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom bqif;&Jtpk csKyfrl jzpfV

rSwfom;rl]onm}udk rESpfouf/y/
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYudk rESpfouf? pGJvrf;í
rajymqdk? vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnf/ jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}
wdkYudk rESpfoufaom pJGvef;í rajymqdkaom
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnfaom xdkoltm;
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYü ESpfoufrl csKyf\?
ESpfoufrlcsKyfjcf;aMumifh xdkoltm; pGJvrf;rl csKyf\?
pGJvrf;rl csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0csKyfV/y/
podkYvQiftvHk;pHkaom p qif;&Jtpk csKyfrl jzpfV

0dnmPfudk rESpfouf? pGJvrf;í rajymqdk?
vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnf/ 0dnmPfudk rESpfouf
aompGJvrf;í rajymqdkaom vTrf;rdk;qHk;jzwfí rwnfaom
xdkoltm; 0dnmPfü ESpfoufrl csKyf\? ESpfoufrl
csKyfjcf;aMumifh xdkoltm; pGJvrf;rl csKyfV/y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom bqif;&J tpkcsKyfrl jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY pum; ½kyf\ csKyfyHkwnf;/ pum;
cHpm;rl]a0'em}\ csKyfyHkwnf;/ pum;
rSwfom;rl]onm}\ csKyfyHkwnf;/ pum;
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfyHkwnf;/ pum;0dnmPf\
csKyfyHkwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-y#dov'mPokwf

6/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY wpyfg;wnf;
udef;atmif;rlü tm;xkwfjcf;odkY a&mufukefavmh?
&[ef;wdkY wpyfg;wnf; udef;atmif;aom
&[ef;onf[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; od\
tb,fudk[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; odoenf;/ ½kyf\ jzpfyHk
csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? cHpm;rl]a0'em}\ jzpfyHk
csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? rSwfom;rl]onm}\ jzpfyHk
csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\
jzpfyHk csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;? 0dnmPf\ jzpfyHk
csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif; (od\)/(yXrokwftwl csJUtyf\)/

q|okwf/

7-Oyg'gy&dwóemokwf

7/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY pGJvrf;rlaMumifh
jzpfaom awmifhwjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
rpGJvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaom
rawmifhwjcf;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm; a[mMum;tHh?
emukefavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh?
a[maytHh[k rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif pGJvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaom
awmifhwjcf; jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkYh pavmuü tMum;tjrif
r&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aom t&d,mw&m;ü
rvdr®maomt&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?
olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aom
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maom
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk twå[lí ½lV

½kyf&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfö twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV
xdkol\ xdk½kyfonf azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\?
xdkoltm; ½kyfazmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd; wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh ½kyfazmufjyefjCIF;odkY
tpOfvdkufaom0dnmPfjzpf\? xdkoltm; ½kyfazmufjyef
jCIF;odkY tpOfvdkufjCIF;aMumifh jzpfukefaom
awmifhwrltukodkvfw&m; tpkwdkYonf pdwfudk odrf;
usKH;í wnfukef\? pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í
wnfjCIF;aMumifh xdwfvefYjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\? yifyef;
jCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\? ijhuGufjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\?
pGJvrf;ívnf; awmifhwV

chpm;rl]a0'em}udk twå[lí ½lV a0'em&Sdaom
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü a0'em[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
a0'emü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV xdkol\
xdkchpm;rl]a0'em}onf azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpf\? xdkol\ xdka0'emonf
azmufjyefjCIF;wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjCIF; aMumifh a0'em
azmufjyefjCIF;odkY tpOfvdkufaom 0dnmPfonf jzpf\?
xdkoltm; a0'em azmuf jyefjCIF;odkY
tpOfvdkufjCIF;aMumifh jzpfukefaom
awmifhwrltukodkvfw&m;tpkwdkYonf pdwfudk
odrf;usKH;í wnfukef\? pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í
wnfjCIF;aMumifhxdwfvefYjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\?
yifyef;jCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\? ijhuGufjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;
jzpf\? pGJvrf;ívnf; awmifhwV

rSwfom;rl]onm}udk twå[lí ½lV/y/
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYudk twå[lí ½lV/
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkY[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&} wdkYü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV/
xdkol\ xdkjyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYonfazmufjyefukef\?
wpfrsKd; wpfzHk jzpfukef\? xdkol\
xdkjyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkY

azmufjyefjCIF;wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkY azmufjyefjCIF;odkY
tpOfvdkufaom 0dnmPfonfjzpf\? xdkoltm;
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkY azmufjyefjCIF;odkY
tpOfvdkufjCIF;aMumifh jzpfukefaomawmifhwrl
tukodkvfw&m;tpkwdkYonf pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í
wnfukef\? pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í wnfjCIF;aMumifh
xdwfvfYjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\? yifyef;jCIF;&Sdonfvnf;
jzpf\? ijhuGufjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\? pGJvrf;ívnf;
awmifhwV

0dnmPfudk twå[lí ½IV 0dnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü 0dnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
0dnmPfü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½IV xdkol\
xdk0dnmPfonfazmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\?
xdkoltm; 0dnmPfazmufjyefjCIF;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPf
azmufjyefjCIF;odkY tpOfvdkufaom 0dnmPfonf jzpf\?
xdkoltm;0dnmPf azmufjyefjCIF;odkY tpOf
vdkufjCIF;aMumifh jzpfukefaom
awmifhwrltukodkvfw&m;tpkwdkYonf pdwfudk
odrf;usKH;í wnf ukef\? pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í
wnfjCIF;aMumifhxdwfvfYjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\?
yifyef;jCIF;&Sdonfvnf; jzpf\? ijhuGufjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;
jzpf\? pGJvrf;ívnf; awmifhwV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
pGJvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaoM awmifhwjCIF; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rpGJvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaoM
rawmifhwjCIF; jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYudk zl;jrifzl;aom
t&d,mw&m;ü vdr®maom t&d,mw&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom?
olawmfauMif;wdkYudk zl;jrifzl;aom
olawmfauMif;w&m;ü vdr®maom
olawmfauMif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyfudk twå[lí r½I/ ½kyf&Sdaom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfü

twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; r¹/₂l/ xdkol\ xdk¹/₂kyfonf
azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\? xdkoltm;
¹/₂kyfazmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjCIF;aMumifh
¹/₂kyfazmufjyefjCIF;odkY tpOfvdkufaom 0dnmPf rjzpf?
xdkoltm;
¹/₂kyfazmufjyefjCIF;odkYtpOfvdkufjCIF;aMumifh
jzpfukefaom awmifhwrl tukodkvfw&m;tpkwdkYonf
pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í rwnfukef? pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í
rwnfjCIF;aMumifh xdwfvefYjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; rjzpf?
yifyef;jCIF;&Sdonfvnf; rjzpf? ijhuGufjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;
rjzpf? rpGJvrf;rlívnf; rawmifhw/

cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}ukd twå[lí r¹/₂l/ a0'em&Sdaom
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü a0'em[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
a0'emü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; r¹/₂l/ xdkol\
xdkcHpm;rl]]a0'em}}onf azmufjyef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\? xkdoltm;
cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}
azmufjyefjCIF;odkY tpOfvdkufaom0dnmPfonf rjzpf?
xkdoltm; cHpm;rl]]a0'em}} azmufjyefjCIF;odkY
tpOfvkdufjCIF;aMumifhhjzpfukefaom awmifhwrl
tukokdvfw&m; tpkwdkYonf pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í
rwnfukef? pdwfukdodrff;usKH;í rwnfjCIF;aMumifh
xdwfvefYjCIF; &Sdonfvnf; rjzpf? yifyef;jCIF;¹/₂dSonfvnf;
rjzpf? ijhuGufjCIF;&Sdonfvnf; rjzpf? rpJGvrf;rlívnf;
rawmifhw/

rSwfom;rl]]onm}}udk/y/
jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkYukd twå[lí r¹/₂l?
jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
twåü jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkY[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkYü twå [lí aomfvnf;aumif; r¹/₂l/
xdkol\ xdkjyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkYonf azmufjyefukef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfukef\? xkdoltm;
jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkY azmufjyefjCIF;

wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjcf;aMumifh
jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&} }wdkY azmufjyefjcf;odkY
tpOfvdkufaom 0dnmPf rjzpf?
xkdoltm;jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&} }wdkY azmuf jyefjcf;odkY
tpOfvkdufjcf;aMumifhh jzpfukefaom
awmifhwrltukokdvfw&m;tpkwdkYonf pdwfudk
odrf;usKH;í rwnfukef? pdwfukd odrff;usKH;í
rwnfjcf;aMumifhxdwfvfYjcf;&Sdonfvnf; rjzpf?
yifyef;jcf;½dSonfvnf; rjzpf? ijhuGufjcf;&Sdonfvnf;
rjzpf? rpJGvrf;rlívnf; rawmifhw/

0dnmPfukd två[í r½l/ 0dnmPf&Sdaom två[í
aomfvnf;aumif;/y/ r½l/ xdkol\ xdk0dnmPfonf
azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\? xkdoltm; 0dnmPf
azmufjyefjcf; wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjcf;aMumifh
0dnmPf azmufjyefjcf;odkY tpOfvdkufaom 0dnmPfonf
rjzpf? xkdoltm; 0dnmPfazmufjyefjcf;odkY
tpOfvkdufjcf;aMumifhh jzpfukefaom
awmifhwrltukokdvfw&m;tpkwdkYonfpdwfudk
odrf;usKH;í rwnfukef? pdwfukd odrff;usKH;í
rwnfjcf;aMumifh xdwfvfYjcf;&Sdonfvnf;rjzpf?
yifyef;jcf;½dSonfvnf; rjzpf? ijhuGufjcf;&Sdonfvnf;
rjzpf? rpJGvrf;rlívnf; rawmifhw/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
rpGJvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfuom rawmifhwjcf; jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, Oyg'gy&dwóemokwf

8/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY pJGvrf;rlaMumifh
jzpfuom awmifhwjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
rpJGvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfuom
rawmifhwjcf;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm; a[mMum;tHh?
xdkw&m;ukdemMu ukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY

tb,fodkYvQif pJGGvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaom awmifhwjcf;
jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf ½kyfukd]] p½kyfonf ig\ Opömjzpf\?
p½kyfonf ig jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\ ukd,fwnf;}}[k ½\?
xdkol\ xdk½kyfonf azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\?
xdkoltm; ½kyfazmufjyefjcf; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjcf;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkY jzpfukef/
cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}udk pa0'emonfig\ Opömjzpf/y/
rSwfom;rl]]onm}}udk ponmonf ig\ Opömjzpf/y/
jyKjyifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkYukd pocFg&wdkYonf ig\
Opömjzpfukef/y/ 0dnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfonf ig\
Opömjzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig\
udk,fwnf;}}[k ½\ xdkol\ xkd0dnmPfonfazmufjyef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\? xdkoltm; 0dnmPfazmufjyefjcf;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcf;aMumifhpdk;&drfrl
ikda<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkY jzpfukef/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQifpJGvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaom awmifhwjcf;
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rpJGvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaom
rawmifhwjcf; jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfukd]]
p½kyfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig\udk,f r[kwf]}[k ½\ xdkol\
xdk½kyfonfazmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\?
xdkoltm; ½kyfazmufjyefjcf; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjcf;aMumifhpdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkY rjzpfukef/
cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}udk pa0'emonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf/y/
rSwfom;rl]]onm}}udk ponmonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
jyKjyifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkYukd pocFg&wdkYonf ig\
Opöm r[kwfukef/ 0dnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfonf ig\Opöm r[kwf/

þ 0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? þ0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f r[kwf } }[k
½lV

xkdol\ xkd0dnmPfonf azmufjyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpf\? xdkoltm; 0dnmPfazmufjyefjCIF;wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl ikda<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwkdUrjzpfukef/
&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif rpJGvrf;rlaMumifh jzpfaom
rawmifhwjCIF; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-umvwå,tedpöokwf

9/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
twdwftem*wfjzpfaom ½kyfonf rjrJ? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom
½kyf\rrJJjCIF;ü um; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &Sdrnfenf;/
&[ef;wdkY þodkY jrifaom tMum;tjrif&Sdaomt&d,m
wynfhonf twdwfjzpfaom ½kyfÜ ijhuGufjCIF; uif;\?
tem*wfjzpfaom ½kyfudkrESpfouf? ypöKyÜef jzpfaom
½kyfÜ NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg wyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg
csKyfjCIF;iSg usifhV

twdwftem*wfjzpfaom cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}wdkYonf
rjrJukef/y/ rSwfom;rl
]]onm}}wdkYonfrjrJukef/y/]]ocFg&}}wdkYonf rjrJ
ukef? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ocFg&wdkYü tb,fqdkzG,f&m
&Sdrnfenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þodkY jrifaom tMum;
tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf twdwfjzpfaom
ocFg&wdkYü ijhuGufjCIF; uif;\? tem*wfjzpfaom
ocFg&wdkYukd rESpfouf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom
ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg wyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg
csKyfjCIF;iSg usifhV twdwftem*wfjzpfaom
0dnmPfonfrjrJ? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom 0dnmPf\ rjrJJjCIF;ü
um; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &Sdrnfenf;/ &[ef;wdkY

podkYjrifaom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
twdwfjzpfaom OdnmPfü ihJuGufjCIF; uif;\?
tem*wfjzpfaom OdnmPfudk rESpfouf? ypöKyÜefjzpf
aom OdnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSgwyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg
csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-umvwå,'ku©okwf

10/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
twdwftem*wfjzpfaom ½kyfonf qif;&J\?
ypöKyÜefjzpfaom½kyf\ qif;&JjCIF;ü tb,fqkdzG,f&m
&Sdrnfenf;/ &[efwdkY podkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaomt&d,mwynfhonf twdwfjzpfaom
½kyfÜ ihJuGufjCIF; uif;\? tem*wfjzpfaom ½kyfukd
rESpfouf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfÜ NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg
wyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\
twdwftem*wfjzpfaom cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf qif;&JV
rSwfom;rl]onm }onf qif;&JV jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYonf
qif;&Jukef\? OdnmPfonf qif;&J\? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom
OdnmPf\ qif;&JjCIF;ü tb,fqkdzG,f&m &Sdrnfenf;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf twdwfjzpfaom OdnmPfü ihJuGufjCIF;
uif;\? tem*wfjzpfaom OdnmPfukd rESpfouf?
ypöKyÜefjzpfaomOdnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg
wyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-umvwå,tewåokwf

11/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 twdwftem*wfjzpfaom ½kyfonfudk,f]twå}r[kwf?
 ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyf\ twår[kwf&mü tb,fqkdzG,f&m
 &Sdrnfenf;/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom
 tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf twdwfjzpfaom
 ½kyfö ijhuGufjCIF; uif;\? tem*wfjzpfaom½kyfukd
 rESpfouf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfö NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg
 wyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifhV

twdwftem*wfjzpfaom cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf
 twår[kwf/ rSwfom;rl]onm}onf twår[kwf/
 jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYonf twår[kwfuKEf/ 0dnmPfonf
 twår[kwf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom 0dnmPf\twår[kwfjCIF;ü
 tb,fqkdzG,f&m &Sdrnfenf;/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom
 tMum;tjrif&Sdaomt&d,mwynfhonf twdwfjzpfaom
 0dnmPfö ijhuGufjCIF; uif;\? tem*wfjzpfaom
 0dnmPfukdrESpfouf? ypöKyÜefjzpfaom 0dnmPfö
 NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg wyfrufjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg
 usifh\[k (rdefYawmfrI\)/

{um'orokwf

a&S;OD;pGmaom eukvydwk0*f NyD;V

2-tedpö0*f 1-tedpöokwf

12/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
 om0w→djynfö / xdktcg/y/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjrJ?
 a0'emonf rjrJ? onmonf rjrJ? ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef?
 0dnmPfonf rjrJ/ &[ef;wdkY podkYjrifaom
 tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfövnf;
 NiD;aiGU\? a0'emövnf; NiD; aiGU\? onmövnf;
 NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYövnf; NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfövnf;
 NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGuaomfwyfrufri uif;\? wyfrufri
 uif;jCIF;aMumifh (udavomrS) vGwf\? (udavomrS)

vGwfaomf (udavomrS) vGwfNyD}}[k
todÓPfjzpf\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
p]r*fudpö}tvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'ku©okwf

13/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf qif;&J\?
a0'emonf qif;&J\? onmonf qif;&J\? ocFg&wdkYonf
qif;&Jukef\? 0dnmPfonf qif;&J\? podkY jrifaom/y/ p
(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSgwpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tewåokwf

14/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf twår[kwf?
a0'emonf twår[kwf? onmonftwår[kwf? ocFg&wdkYonf
twår[kwfukey? 0dnmPfonf twår[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
jrifaomtMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUAomf wyfrufrluif;\?
wyfrufrluif;jcif;aMumifh (udavomrS) vGwf\?
(udavomrS) vGwfaomf (udavomrS) vGwfNyD[k
todÓPfjzpf\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöukdjyKNyD; NyD? p
(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-,'edpöokwf

15/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjr]?
rjrJaom ½kyfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom ½kyfonftwår[kwf?
twår[kwfaom ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/ a0'emonf rjr]? rjrJaom a0'emonf qif;&J\?
qif;&Jaom a0'emonf twår[kwf? twår[kwfaom
a0'emukd]] pa0'emonf ighOpöm r[kwf? pa0'emonf ig
r[kwf? pa0'emonfig\ twår[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/ onmonf rjr]/y/ ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef/
OdnmPfonf rjr]? rjrJaom OdnmPfonf qif;&J\?
qif;&JaomOdnmPfonf twår[kwf? twår[kwfaom
OdnmPfukd]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif;rSefuef aom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf? podkY jrifaom/y/ p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpör&Sdawmh NyD[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-,H'ku©okwf

16/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf qif;&J\?
qif;&Jaom ½kyfonf twår[kwf? twår[kwfaom
½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig
r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; rSefuefaom ynmjzifh

½l&rnf/ a0'emonf qif;&J\? onmonf qif;&J\ ocFg&wdkYonf qif;&Jukef\ 0dnmPfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom OddnmPfonf twår[kwf? twår[kwfaom 0dnmPfukd]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonfig r[kwf/ p0dnmPfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ podkY jrifaom/y/ p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg wpyfg;aom jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\h[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

.....

6-, 'ewåmokwf

17/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf twår[kwf?
twår[kwfaom ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpömr[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}][k
podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif;rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/ a0'emonf twår[kwf/ onmonf twår[kwf/
ocFg&wdkYonftwår[kwfukey/ OdnmPfonf twår[kwf?
twår[kwfaom OdnmPfukd]] p0dnmPfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\
twår[kwf}}][k podkY[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom/y/ p
(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

.....

7-0a[wktdpöokwf

18/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjrj?
½kyfjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif; taxmuftyHhonfvnf; rjrj?

&[ef;wdkY rjrJaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom
 ½kyfonfum; tb,frSmjrJvdrfhrnfenf;/ a0'emonf rjrJ?
 a0'emjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif; taxmuftyHhonfvnf; rjrJ?
 &[ef;wdkY rjrJaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom
 a0'emonf tb,frSm jrJvdrfhrnfenf;/ onmonf rjrJ/
 ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef? ocFg&wdkY jzpfay:jcif;\
 taMumif; taxmuftyHhonfvnf; rjrJ? &[ef;wdkY rjrJaom
 taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmukefaom
 ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfum;tb,frSm jrJukefvdrfhrnfenf;/
 OdnmPfonf rjrJ? OdnmPfjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;
 taxmuftyHhonfvnf; rjrJ? &[ef;wdkY
 rjrJaomtaMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom
 OdnmPfonfum;tb,frSm jrJvdrfhrnfenf;/ podkY
 jrifaom/y/ p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg
 wpyfg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k
 (rdefYawmfri\)/

owårokwf/

8-0a[wk'ku©okwf

19/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf qif;&J\?
 ½kyfjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif; taxmuftyHhonfvnf; qif;&J\?
 &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jaom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom
 ½kyfonftb,frSm csrf;omEkdifHhenf;/ a0'emonf
 qif;&J\ onmonf qif;&J\ ocFg&wdkYonfqif;&Jukef\?
 OdnmPfonf qif;&J\? OdnmPf jzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;
 taxmuftyHhonfvnf;qif;&J\? &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jaom
 taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom OdnmPfonf
 tb,frSmcsrf;omEkdifygthH enf;/ podkY jrifaom/y/ p
 (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
 r&SdawmhNyD[kod\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

t|rokwf/

9-0a[wktewåokwf

20/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf twår[kwf?
½kyfjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif; taxmuf tyHhhonfvnf;
twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY twår[kwfaom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpfay:vmaom ½kyfonftb,frSm twåjzpfvdrfhrnfef;/
a0'emonf twår[kwf/ onmonf twår[kwf/ ocFg&wdkYonf
twår[kwfukef/ OdnmPfonf twår[kwf?
OdnmPfjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhonfvnf;
twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY twår[kwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfay:vmaom OdnmPfonf tb,frSm
twåjzpfvdrfhrnfef;/ podkY jrifaom/y/ þ (r*fudpö)
tvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[kod\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tmeE'okwf

21/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg toQiftmeE'monf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf]jjrwpGmbk&m;]csKyfrl csKyfrl}[k
qkdyfyg\? toQifbk&m;tb,fw&m;wdkY\ csKyfrlukd
csKyfrl[k qdk&ygoenf; } }[k þpum;udk avQmuf\

tmeE'm ½kyfonf rjrj? tjyKjyifcH&\? taMumif;udk
pJGí jzpf\? ukefjcf; oabm&Sd\? ysufjcf; oabm&Sd\?
uif;jywfjcf; oabm&Sd\? csKyfjcf; oabm&Sd\? xdk½kyf\
csKyfrlukd csKyfrl[kqkd&\ a0'emonf rjrj?
tjyKjyifcH&\? taMumif;udk pJGí jzpf\?
ukefjcf; oabm&Sd\? ysufjcf; oabm &Sd\?
uif;jywfjcf; oabm&Sd\? csKyfjcf; oabm&Sd\?

xkda0'em\ csKyfrlukcsKyfrl[k qkd&\? onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef tjyKjyifcH&ukef\? taMumif;ukd
pGJí jzpfukef\? ukefjCIF;oabm &Sdukef\?
ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdukef\? uif;jywfjCIF;oabm&Sdukef\?
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sdukef\? xdkocFg& wdkY\ csKyfrlukd
csKyfrl[k qdk&V 0dnmPfonf rjrJ? tjyKjyifcH&\?
taMumif;udk pJGí jzpf\? ukefjCIF;oabm&Sd\?
ysufjCIF;oabm&Sd\? uif;jywfjCIF;oabm&Sd\?
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\? xkd0dnmPf\ csKyfrlukd csKyfrl[k
qkd&V tmeE´m pw&m;wdkY\ csKyfrlukd csKyfrl[k
qkd&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf tedpö0*fNyD;V

3-bm&0*f 1-bm&okwf

22/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg/ &[ef;wdkY
0efudkvnf;aumif;? 0efaqmiform;ukdvnf;aumif;?
0ef,l&aMumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
0efcsxm;jCIF;ukdvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm; a[mMum;tHh?
xkdw&m;udk emukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY 0ef[lonf
tb,fenf;/]Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkY}}[k qkdtyfonf
jzpf&mV

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;? ½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m?
a0'em[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m?
onm[laomOyg'geu©E¨m? ocFg&[laom
Oyg'geu©E¨m? 0dnmPf[laom
Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd 0ef[k
qkdtyfonf jzpf&mV

&[ef;wdkY 0efaqmiform;[lonf
tb,fenf;/]]yk^{*3/4}Kdvf}}[k qkdyfonf jzpf&m\?
ptoQifum; podkY trnf&Sd\? podkY tEG,f&Sd\[k
qdk&aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfyifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
byk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd0efaqmiform;[k qkd&V

&[ef;wdkY 0ef,l&aMumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ umrü
wyfrufrl]umrwPSm}? b0ü wyfrufrl]b0wPSm}?
b0jywfjCIF;ü wyfrufrl]0db0wPSm} [laom b0opfukd
jzpfapEkdifaom ESpfoufpJGrufrlESifh wuGjzpfaom
xdkxdkjzpf&m tm^{1/2}HkwdkYudk tvGefESpfoufwwfaom
wPSmyifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pwPSmudk 0ef,l&aMumif;[k
qkd&V

&[ef;wdkY 0efcsxm;jCIF;[lonf tb,fenf;?
xkdwyfrufrl]wPSm}\omvQif
t<uif;r]huif;jywfcsKyfNidrf;jCIF; pGefYjCIF; ruyfNidjCIF;
vGwfjCIF; rwG,fwmjCIF;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfukd0efcsxm;jCIF;[k qdk&V

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf wpyfg;aom p*gxmuKd
rdefYawmfrl jyef\ -

]]cE``mig;rsKd;wdkYonf pifppf 0efwdkYwnf;/
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfum; 0efaqmiform; wnF;/ 0efudk,l&jCIF;onf
avmuü qif;&J\? 0efudk csxm;jCIF;onf csrf;omV

av;aom 0efukd csxm;NyD;vQif wpyfg;aom 0efukd
r,lrlí tjrpf&if;ESifh wuG wPSmukdEkwy,fNyD;vQif
qmavmifrl]wPSm} uif;onfjzpfí at;Nidrf; &\ }}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

2-y&dnokwf

23/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
ykdif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ykdif;jcm;odrlukdvnf;aumif; a[maytHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY ykdif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonfydkif;jcm;odoifhaom
w&m;wnf;? a0'emonf ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom
w&m;wnf;? onmonfykdif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wnf;?
ocFg&wdkYonf ykdif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
OdnmPfonfykdif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYukd ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wdkY[lí
qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY ydkif;jcm;odrl[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pJGrufrl]]&m*}}\ ukefjcif;? trsufxGufrl]]a'go}}\
ukefjcif;? awGa0rl]]arm[}}\ ukefjcif;aywnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ponfudk ydkif;jcm;odrl[k qkd&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tbdZmeokwf

24/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfukd
txl;rodonf&Sdaomf ykdif;jcm;rodonf&Sdaomf
pJGrufrlruif;onf&Sdaomf ry,fonf&Sdaomf
qif;&Jukefjcif;iSg rxkduf/ a0'emudk
txl;rodonf&Sdaomfydkif;jcm;rodonf&Sdaomf pJGrufrl
ruif;onf&Sdaomf ry,fonf&Sdaomf qif;&Jukefjcif;iSg
rxdkuf/ onmukd txl;rodonf&Sdaomf/ ocFg&wdkYukd
txl;rodonf&Sdaomf ykdif;jcm;rodonf&Sdaomf
pGJrufrlruif;onf&Sdaomf ry,fonf&Sdaomf
qif;&Jukefjcif;iSg rxkduf/ OdnmPfukd
txl;rodonf&Sdaomfydkif;jcm;rodonf&Sdaomf pJGrufrl

ruif;onf&Sdaomf ry,fonf&Sdaomf qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg
rxdkuf/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyfudk txl;odonf&Sdaomf
ykdif;jcm;odonf&Sdaomf pGJrufrl
uif;onf&Sdaomfy,fpGefYonf&Sdaomf qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg
xdkuf\ a0'emukd txl;odonf&Sdaomf/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfudk txl;odonf&Sdaomf
ykdif;jcm;odonf&Sdaomf pGJrufrl uif;onf&Sdaomf
y,fpGefYonf&Sdaomf qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg xdkuf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-qE´&m*okwf

25/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfö
vkdcSifpJGrufrl]]qE´&m*}}udk y,fMuukefavmh?
podkYy,fonf&Sdaomf xdk½kyfonf y,fNyD; jzpfvwåHU/
tjrp&f;if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpfvwåHU/
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD; jzpfvwåHU?
aemufxyfrjzpfatmif jyKNyD; jzpfvwåHU? aemiftcg
jzpfay:jCIF;oabm r½dSonf jzpfvwåHU/ a0'emö
vkdcSifpGJrufrl]]qE´&m*}}udk y,fMuukefavmh/
podkYy,fonf&Sdaomf a0'emonf y,fNyD; jzpfvwåHU/
tjrp&f;if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpfvwåHU?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD; jzpfvwåHU?
aemufxyfrjzpfatmif jyKNyD; jzpfvwåHU? aemiftcg
jzpfay:jCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU/ onmü
vdkcsifpGJrufrl]]qE´&m*}}udk y,fMuukefavmh/
podkYy,fonf&Sdaomf xdkonmonf y,fNyD; jzpfvwåHU?
tjrp&f;if;ukd t<uif;rhj jzwfNyD; jzpfvwåHU?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD; jzpfvwåHU?
aemufxyfrjzpfatmif jyKNyD; jzpfvwåHU? aemiftcg
jzpfay:jCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU? ocFg&wdkYü

vkdcSifpJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd y,fMuukefavmh/
podkY y,fonf&Sdaomf xdkocFg&wdkYonf y,fNyD;
jzpfukefvwåHU? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;jzpfukef vwåHU? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD; jzpfukefvwåHU? aemufxyf
rjzpfatmif jyKNyD;jzpfukef vwåHU? aemifcrg
jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&Sdukefonf jzpfukefvwåHU/
OdnmPfü vkdcSifpJGrufri]]qE´ &m*}}ukd
y,fMuukefavmh/ podkY y,fonf&Sdaomf xdkOdnmPfonf
y,fNyD;jzpfvwåHU? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;jzpfvwåHU? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKNyD;jzpfvwåHU? aemufxyfrjzpfatmif jyKNyD;
jzpfvwåHU? aemifcrg jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&Sdonf
jzpfvwåHU[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-tóm'okwf

26/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY igonf
(opö mav;yg;udk) rodrD opö mav;yg;ukd rodao;
aombk&m;avmif;jzpfpOf podkY tMuHjzpf\ -]]½kyf\
om,mzG,fum; tb,fenf;? tjypfum;tb,fenf;?
xGufajrmuf&mum; tb,fenf;/ a0'em\ om,mzG,fum;
tb,fenf;? tjypfum; tb,fenf;? xGufajrmuf&mum;
tb,fenf;/ onm\ om,mzG,fum; tb,fenf;? tjypfum;
tb,fenf;? xGufajrmuf&mum; tb,fenf;/ ocFg&wdkY\
om,mzG,fum;tb,fenf;? tjy pf um; tb,fenf;?
xGufajrmuf&mum; tb,fenf;/ OdnmPf\om,mzG,fum;
tb,fenf;? tjypfum; tb,fenf;? xGufajrmuf&mum;
tb,fenf;}}[k (podkY tMuHjzpf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdkightm; ½kyfukd tpGJjyKí
jzpfay:vmaom ukd,fcsr;omrl pdwfcsr;omrlonf ½kyf\
om,mzG,fwnf;? ½kyf\ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom

azmufjyefaom oabmonf ½kyf\ tjyfwfnf;? ½kyfÜ
vkdcif pJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd azsmufjcf;
vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd y,fjcf;onf ½kyf\
xGufajrmuf&mwnf;/ a0'emudk tpJGjyKí
jzpfay:vmaomudk,fcsrf;omrl pdwfcsrf;omrlonfa0'em\
om,mzG,fwnf;? a0'em\ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefaom oabmonfa0'em\ tjyfwfnf;? a0'emü
vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd azsmufjcf;
vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd y,fjcf;onf a0'em\
xGufajrmuf&mwnf;/ onmudk tpJGjyKí
jzpfay:vmaom/y/ ocFg&wdkYukdtpJGjyKí
jzpfay:vmaomudk,fcsrf;omrl pdwfcsrf;omrlonf
ocFg&wdkY\ om,mzG,fwnf;? ocFg&wdkY\ rjrJ aom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefaom oabmonf ocFg&wdkY\
tjyfwfnf;? hocFg&wdkYü vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE
´&m*}}ukd azsmufjcf; vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE
´&m*}}ukd y,fjcf;onfocFg&wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&m
wnf;/ OdnmPfudk tpJGjyKí
jzpfay:vmaomudk,fcsrf;omrlpdwfcsrf;omrlonf
OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fwnf;? OdnmPf\ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefaomoabmonf OdnmPf\ tjyfwfnf;? OdnmPfÜ
vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd
azsmufjcf;vkdcifpJGrufri]]qE´&m*}}ukd y,fjcf;onf
OdnmPf\ xGufajrmuf&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pOyg'geu©cE¨mig;rsKd;wdkY\
podkYom,mzG,fukdvnf; om,mzG,f[lí
tjyfwfnf;tjyfwfnf[lí xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;
xGufajrmuf&m[lí [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rod&ao;orQumvywfvHk; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh
wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;vlrsm;
ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuü]]twkr&Sdaom
oAÁnKwÓPfudk &NyD}}[k ig 0efrcH/ &[ef;wdkY p
Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkY\ podkY om,mzG,fukdvnf;
om,mzG,f[lí tjyfwfnf;tjyfwfnf[lí xGuf

ajrmuf&mudkvnf; xGufajrmuf&m[lí
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odNyD;aom tcgrSomvQifewf
rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP
jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrrsm;ESifh
wuGaomvIUavmuü]]twkr&Sdaom oAÁnKwÓPfudk
&NyD}}[k ig 0efcHcJhV ightm;
ÓPftjrifonfxif&Sm;jzpf\? ig\ t&[wåzkdvfpdwfonf
rysufpD;? pb0um; aemufqkH;b0wnf;? aemufwpfzef
jzpfjcif;r&SdawmhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-'kwd,tóm'okwf

27/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY igonf ½kyf\
om,mzG,fukd &SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhzl;NyD/ ½kyf\
om,mzG,fudk odcJhNyD? ½kyf\ om,mzG,f&SdorQudk
ynmjzifh ig aumif;pGm jrifcJhNyD/ &[ef;wdkYigonf
½kyf\ tjypfukd &SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhzl;NyD?
½kyf\ tjypfukd odcJhNyD? ½kyf\
tjypf&SdorQudkynmjzifh ig aumif;pGm jrifcJhNyD/
&[ef;wdkY igonf ½kyf\ xGufajrmuf&mukd
&SmrSD;vsufvSnfhvnfcJh zl;NyD/ ½kyf\
xGufajrmuf&mukd odcJhNyD? ½kyf\ xGufajrmuf&m
&SdorQudk ynmjzifh igaumif;pGm jrifcJh NyD/
&[ef;wdkY igonf a0'emV/y/ &[ef;wdkY igonf onmV/
&[ef;wdkYigonf ocFg&wdkYV &[ef;wdkY igonf
0dnmPf\ om,mzG,fukd &SmrSD;vsuf
vSnfhvnfcJhzl;NyD? 0dnmPf\ om,mzG,fukd odcJhNyD?
0dnmPf\ om,mzG,f &SdorQudk ynmjzifh ig
aumif;pGmjrifcJhNyD/ &[ef;wdkY igonf 0dnmPf\
tjypfudk &SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhNyD? 0dnmPf\
tjypfukdodcJhNyD/ 0dnmPf\ tjypf&SdorQ ukd ynmjzifh
ig aumif;pGm jrifchJNyD/ &[ef;wdkY igonf 0dnmPf\

xGufajrmuf&mudk &SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhzl;NyD?
0dnmPf\ xGufajrmuf&mudk odcJhNyD/ 0dnmPf\
xGufajrmuf&m &SdorQukd ynm jzifh ig aumif;pGm
jrifcJhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
om,mzG,fukdvnf; om,mzG,f[lí tjypfukdvnf;tjypf[lí
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf; xGufajrmuf&m[lí
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; twkrJh
oAÁnKwÓPfukd &NyD[k ig 0efrcHao;/y/ 0efcHNyD/y/
ightm; ÓPftjrifonfxif&Sm;jzpfNyD/ ig\
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfonf rysufpD;? bb0um;
aemufqHk;b0wnf;? aemufxyfwpfzef jzpfjcif;
r&SdawmhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-wwd, tóm'okwf

28/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ om,mzG,f
r&SdcJhygvQif owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfÜ rpJGrufukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ om,mzG,f &SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfÜ pJGrufukef\

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ tjypf r&SdcJhygvQif
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfÜ rNiD;aiGUukef&m? &[ef;wdkY
½kyf\ tjypf&SdaomaMumifhomvQif owå0gwdkYonf
½kyfÜ NiD;aiGUukef\ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf\
xGufajrmuf&m r&SdcJhygvQif owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfrS
rxGufajrmufEkdifukef&m? &[ef;wdkY ½kyf\
xGufajrmuf&m &SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfrS xGufajrmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY a0'em\ &[ef;wdkY onm\

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkY\ xGufajrmuf&m
r&SdcJhygvQif owå0gwdkYonf ocFg&wdkYrS

rxGufajrmufEdkifukef&m? &[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkY\
xGufajrmuf&m &SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonf ocFg&wdkYrSxGufajrmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf\ om,mzG,f r&SdcJhygvQif
owå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfü rpJGrufukef&m? &[ef;wdkY
0dnmPf\ om,mzG,f &SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfü pJGrufukef\ &[ef;wdkY
0dnmPf\ tjypf r&SdcJhygvQif owå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfü
rNiD;aiGUukef&m? &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf\
tjypf&SdaomaMumifhomvQif owå0gwdkYonf
0dnmPfü NiD;aiGUukef\

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf\ xGufajrmuf&m r&SdcJhygvQif
owå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfü rxGufajrmufEdkifukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf\ xGufajrmuf&m
&SdaomaMumifhomvQifowå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfrS
xGufajrmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;
om,mzG,f[lí tjypfudkvnf; tjypf[lí
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf; xGufajrmuf&m[lí
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP
jAm[®P rif;rsm;vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmurS
xGufajrmufauGuGif; vGwfuif;ukefonfjzpfí tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh rae&ukef/ &[ef;wdkY
owå0gwdkYonf pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,f[lí tjypfudkvnf; tjypf[lí
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf; xGufajrmuf&m[lí [kwf
wdkif;rSefpGm odMuaom tcgrSomvQif ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifhorP jAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmurS
xGufajrmufauGuGif;vGwfuif;ukefonfjzpfí tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh aeEkdifukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

owårokwf/

8-tbdeE´eokwf

29/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfukd
ESpfoufaom olonf qif;&Jukd ESpfoufonf rnf\

qif;&Jukd ESpfoufaom olonf]]qif;&JrS rvGwfao;}}[lí
(ig) qkd\ a0'emukd ESpfoufaomolonf/ onmukd
ESpfoufaom olonf/ ocFg&wdkYukd ESpfoufaom olonf/
OdnmPfukd ESpfoufaom olonf qif;&Jukd ESpfoufonf
rnf\ qif;&Jukd ESpfoufaom olonf]]qif;&JrS
rvGwfao;}}[lí (ig) qdk\

&[ef;wdkY ½kyfudk rESpfoufaom olonf qif;&Jukd
rESpfouf/ qif;&Jukd rESpfoufaom olonf]]qif;&JrS vGwf\
}}[lí (ig) qkd\ a0'emukd rESpfoufaom olonf/ onmukd
rESpf oufaomolonf/ ocFg&wdkYukd rESpfoufaom
olonf/ OdnmPfukd rESpfoufaom olonf
qif;&JukdrESpfouf/ qif;&Jukd rESpfoufaom
olonf]]qif;&JrS vGwf\ }}[k (ig) qdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-OyÜg'okwf

30/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ jzpfay:rl
wnfrl topfjzpfrl xif&Sm;jzpfrlonf qif;&Jzpfay:rlyifwnf;?
a&m*gwdkY\ wnfrlyifwnf;? tdkjcf; aojcif;\
xif&Sm;jzpfrrlyifwnf;/ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\
OdnmPf\ jzpfay:rl wnfrl topfjzpfrl
xif&Sm;jzpfrrlonfqif;&J jzpfay:rlyifwnf;? a&m*gwdkY\
wnfrlyifwnf;? tdkjcf; aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfrrlyifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rl uif;rlonf qif;&J
csKyfrlyifwnf;? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rlyif wnf;? tdkjcf;
aojcf;\ uif;rlyifwnf;/ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\
0dnmPf\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rluif;rlonf qif;&J csKyfrlyifwnf;?
a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rlyifwnf;? tdkjcf; aojcf;\
uif;rlyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tCrlvokwf

31/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
qif;&Jukdvnf;aumif;? qif;&J\
t&if;rlvukdvnf;aumif;a[maytHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY qif;&J[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY½kyfonf qif;&Jwnf;? a0'emonf qif;&Jwnf;?
onmonf qif;&Jwnf;? ocFg&wdkYonfqif;&JwdkYwnf;/
0dnmPfonf qif;&Jwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
p½kyfpaomw&m;ukd qif;&J[k qdk&\

&[ef;wdkY qif;&J\ t&if;rlv[lonf tb,fenf;/ umrü
wyfrufrl? b0ü wyfrufrl? b0jywfjcf;ü wyfrufrl[laom
b0opfudk jzpfapwwfaom ESpfoufwyfrufrl]eE'D&m*}
ESifh wuGjzpfaom xkdxdkb0tm½Hkü
tvGefESpfoufwwfaom wPSmwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pwPSmudk qif;&J\t&if;rlv[k qdk&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-yb*kFokwf

32/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
ysufpD;jcf;w&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?

rysufpD;jcif;w&m;ukdvnf;aumif; a[maytHh?
xdkw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY ysufpD;jcif;w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;?
rysufpD;jcif; w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf
ysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\? xdk½kyf\ csKyfjcif; Nidrf;jcif;
rjzpfay:jcif;onfrysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\
cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}onf ysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\
xdkcHpm;rl a0'em\csKyfjcif; Nidrf;jcif; rjzpfay:jcif;onf
rysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\ rSwfom;rl]]onm}}onf
ysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\ jyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkYonf
ysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnfukef\
xdkjyKjyifrI]]ocFg&}}wdkY\csKyfjcif; Nidrf;jcif;
rjzpfay:jcif;onf rysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\ 0dnmPfonf
ysufpD;jcif;w&m;rnf\? xdk0dnmPf\ csKyfjcif; Nidrf;jcif;
rjzpfay:jcif;onf rysufpD;jcif;w&m; rnf\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

{um'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf bm&0*f NyD;\/

4-ewkrSmu0*f 1-ewkrSmuokwf

33/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkY\
Opömr[kwfaom w&m;ukd y,fMuukefavmh?
xdkw&m;udk y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfvåHU/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkY\Opömr[kwfaom w&m;um; tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf? xkd½kyfukd
y,fMuukefavmh? xkd½kyfukd y,fonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYtm; pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfvåHU/ a0'emonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf?
xkda0'emukd y,fMuukefavmh? xkda0'emudk
y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm; pD;yGm;jcif;iSg

csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvWåHU/ onmonf oifwdkY\
Opömr[kwf? xkdonmukd y,fMuukefavmh?
xkdonmudk y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvWåHU/
ocFg&wdkYonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwfukef?
xkdocFg&wdkYukd y,fMuukefavmh?
xkdocFg&wdkYudk y,fonf&SdaomfoifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfukefvWåHU/
0dnmPfonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf? xkd0dnmPfukd
y,fMuukefavmh? xkd0dnmPfudk y,fonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYtm; pD;yGm;jcif;iSgcsrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvWåHU/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; þaZw0efausmif;ü jruf xif;
opfcuf opf&Gufudk vltaygif;onf ,laqmifvQifjzpfap?
rD;½ldUvQifjzpfap? tvdk½dSwdkif;
jyKvQifjzpfap]]igwdkYudk vltaygif;onf,l aqmif\
[lívnf;aumif;? rD;½ldU[lívnf;aumif;?
tvdk&Sdwdkif;jyK\ }}[lívnf;aumif;oifwdkYtm;
þodkYaom txifonf jzpf&moavm/ rjzpf&myg
toQifbk&m;/ tb,faMumifhqkdaomf þt&monf
tuREkfyfwdkY\udk,fvnf; r[kwfyg? ukd,fydkifOpömvnf;
r[kwfyg[kavQmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY þtwl ½kyfonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf?
xdk½kyfukd y,fMuukefavmh?
xdk½kyfukdy,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvWåHU/ a0'emonf
oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf? xkda0'emukd y,fMuukefavmh?
xdka0'emukd y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSgcsrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvWåHU/ onmonf
oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf/ ocFg&wdkYonf oifwdkY\
Opömr[kwfukef/ 0dnmPfonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf?
xkd0dnmPfukd y,fMuukefavmh? xkd0dnmPfukd
y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm; pD;yGm;jcif;iSg
csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvWåHU[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, ewkrSmuokwf

34/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[efwdkY oifwdkY\
Opömr[kwfaom w&m;udk y,fMuukefavmh?
xkdw&m;udk y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkY\Opömr[kwfaom w&m;um; tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf?
xdk½kyfukdy,fMuukefavmh? xdk½kyfukd
y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm; pD;yGm;jcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfvwåHU/ a0'emonf oifwdkY\
Opömr[kwf/ onmonf oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf/
ocFg&wdkYonf oifwdkY\Opömr[kwfukey/ 0dnmPfonf
oifwdkY\ Opömr[kwf? xkd0dnmPfukd
y,fMuukefavmh? xdk0dnmPfukdy,fonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYtm; pD;yGm;jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf Opömr[kwfaom
w&m;ukd y,fMuukefavmh? xkdw&m;ukd
y,fonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYtm;
pD;yGm;jcif;iSgcsrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfvwåHU[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tnw&bdu©Kokwf

35/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí ½kdaopGm
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifí
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmufl-]]toQifbk&m;awmif;yefyg\?

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh? tuREkfyfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;awmfukd
Mum;em&onf&Sdaomf
wpfa,mufwnf;qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí rarhravsmh
vkHYvjyKvsuf edAÁmefodkY apvTwfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aevkdyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/ &[ef;
tMuifw&m;ukd tm¹/₂HkjyKí udef;0yf?
xkdudef;0yfaomw&m;jzifh ac:a0:ynwfjCIF;odkY
a&muf\? tMuifw&m;ukd tm¹/₂HkjyKí rudef;0yf?
xkdrudef;0yfaomw&m;jzifh ac:a0:ynwfjCIF;odkY
ra&muf[k a[mawmfrl\ jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD?
aumif;aom pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwfpGm
bk&m; odygNyD}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; oifonf ig tusOf;a[mxm;aom w&m;\
tus,fjzpfaom teufukd tb,fodkYodoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
¹/₂kyfudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
udef;jim;tHh? xdkTudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol
awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjCIF;odkY a&muf\ a0'emukd
tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí udef;jim;tHh?
xkdTudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí)
ac:a0:ynwfjCIF;odkY a&muf\ onmudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí
tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí udef;jim;tHh? xdkTudef;w&m;jzifh
(wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjCIF;odkY
a&muf\

ocFg&wdkYudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
udef;jim;tHh? xdkTudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol
awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjCIF;odkY a&muf\ 0dnmPfudk
tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onftu,fí udef;jim;tHh?
xdktudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí)
ac:a0:ynwfjCIF; odkY a&muf\

toQifbk&m; ¹/₂kyfudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf
tu,fí rudef;jim;tHh?

xdkrudef;w&m;jzifhac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY ra&muf/
a0'emudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
rudef;jim;tHh? xdkrudef;w&m;jzifh
ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY ra&muf/ onmudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí
tudef;w&m;onftu,fí rudef;jim;tHh/ ocFg&wdkYudk
tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí rudef;jim;tHh/
OdnmPfudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
rudef;jim;tHh? xdkrudef;w&m;jzifh
ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY ra&muf[k jrwpGmbk&m;
tusOf;a[mxm;aom pw&m;\ tus,fjzpfao teufukd
podkY tuREkfyf odyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG? aumif;aypG? &[ef; oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mxm;aom w&m;\tus,fjzpfao teufukd
aumif;pGm odayV &[ef; ¹/₂kyfukd tm¹/₂HkjyKí
tudef;w&m;onftu,fí udef;jim;tHh? xdkrudef;w&m;jzifh
(wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjcf; odkY
a&mufV a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
OdnmPfudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
udef;jim;tHh? xdkrudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol
jypfrSm;olawGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjcf; odkY a&mufV

&[ef; ¹/₂kyfukd tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
rudef;jim;tHh? xdkrudef;w&m;jzifhac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY
ra&muf/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
OdnmPfudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
rudef;jim;tHh? xdkrudef;w&m;jzifh
ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY ra&muf/ &[ef;
igtusOf;a[mxm;aom pw&m;\ tus,fjzpfao teufukd
podkY rSwftyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdkYaemuf xdk&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;ukd
tvGefESpfouf0rf;ajrmufí ae&mrS
xNyD;vQifjrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í t¹/₂kdaoyjKum
zJoGm;avV

xdktcg xkd&[ef;onf wpfyg;wnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY
 uyfí rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKvsuf
 edAÁmefodkYapvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
 aeaomf vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
 0ifa&muf&[ef;jyKukefaom trsKd;om;wdkY
 vdkvm;awmifhwMuonfh twkr&Sdaom tusifhjrwl
 tqHk;jzpfao t&[wåzkdvfudk rMumrD ,ckb0ü yif
 ukd,fwk dif xl;aom ÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf
 ae&V]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwl
 usifhokH;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöudk jyKNyD;NyD?
 pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,f
 r&SdawmhNyD}}[k odV xdk&[ef;onf &[EÅmwdkYwGif
 wpfyg; tygt0if jzpfavownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, tnw&bdu©Kokwf

36/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
 jrwlfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí /y/ wpfckaomae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aomf jrwlfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
 avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
 jrwlfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
 w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh? tuREkfyfonf
 jrwlfpGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;ukd em&onf&Sdaomf
 wpfa,mufwnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí
 rarhravsmhvkHYv jyKvsuf edAÁmefodkY apvTwfaom
 pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aevkdyg\}}[k avQmufV
 &[ef;tMuifw&m;ukd tm½Hk jyKí tudef;w&m;
 udef;0yf? xdkw&m;onf tudef;w&m;ESifh
 wuGysufpD;V xkdysufpD; aom tudef;w&m;jzifh
 (wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfcif;odkY
 a&mufV tMuifw&m;ukd tm½Hk jyKí tudef;w&m;onf
 rudef;0yf? xdkw&m;onf tudef;w&m;ESifh wuG

rysufpD;/ rysufpD;aom xkdtudef;w&m;jzifh
(wyfrufoljypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwf jcif;odkY
ra&muf[k rdefYawmfrl\ jrwpGmbk&m; odygNyD?
aumif;aom pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m; odygNyD}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mxm;onfh w&m;\ tus,fjzpfao
teuft"dyÜm,fukd oif tb,f odkYodoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
½kyfukd tm½HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
udef;jim;tHh? xdk½kyfonftudef;w&m;ESifh wuG
ysufpD;\ xdkysufpD;aom tudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol
jypfrSm;olawGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjcif;odkY a&muf\
a0'emukd/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfukdtm½HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
udef;jim;tHh? xdk0dnmPfonf tudef;w&m;ESifh
wuGysufpD;\ xdkysufpD;aom tudef;w&m;jzifh
(wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjcif;odkY
a&muf\

toQifbk&m; ½kyfukd tm½HkjyKí tudef;w&m;onf
tu,fí rudef;jim;tHh? xdk½kyfonftudef;w&m;ESifh wuG
rysufpD;/ xkdrysufpD;aom ½kyfjzifh
ac:a0:ynwfjcif;odkY ra&muf/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfukd tm½HkjyKí
tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí rudef;jim;tHh? xkd0dnmPfonf
tudef;w&m;ESifh wuG rysufpD;/ xkdrysufpD;aom
0dnmPfjzifh ac:a0:ynwfjcif;odkY ra&muf/ toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m; tusOf;a[mxm;aom þw&m;\
tus,fjzpfaozteufukd þodkY odyg\[k avQmuf\

&[ef; aumif;aypG? aumif;aypG? &[ef; ig
tusOf;a[mxm;aom w&m;\ tus,fjzpfaozteufukd
aumif;pGm oday\ &[ef; ½kyfukd tm½HkjyKí
tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí udef;jim;tHh? xdk½kyfonf
tudef;w&m;ESifh wuG ysufpD;\ xdkysufpD;aom
tudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufoljypfrSm;ol awGa0ol[lí)

ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY a&muf/ &[ef; a0'emudk/
onmukd/ ocFg&hwdkYudk/ &[ef; 0dnmPfukd
tm¹/₂HkjYKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí udef;jim;tHh?
xdk0dnmPfonftudef;w&m;ESifh wuG ysufpD;V
xdkysufpD;aom tudef;w&m;jzifh (wyfrufol jypfrSm;ol
awGa0ol[lí) ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY a&muf/

&[ef; ¹/₂kyfukd tm¹/₂HkjYKí tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí
rudef;jim;tHh? xdk¹/₂kyfonf tudef;w&m;ESifh wuG
rysufpD;/ xkdrysufpD;aom ¹/₂kyfjzifh
ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkY ra&muf/ a0'emudk/ onmukd/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfukd tm¹/₂HkjYKí
tudef;w&m;onf tu,fí rudef;jim;tHh? xdk0dnmPfonf
tudef;w&m;ESifh wuG rysufpD;/ xkdrysufpD;aom
0dnmPfjzifh ac:a0:ynwfjcf;odkYra&muf/ &[ef; ig
tusOf;a[mxm;aom pw&m;\ tus,fjzpfaom teufukd
podkY rSwfoifhV/y/ xkd&[ef;onf &[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfownf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-tmeE´okwf

37/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom toQiftmeE´mtm;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk a[mawmfrlV tmeE´m
oifhukd]]ighoQif tmeE´mtb,fw&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:rlonf
xifoenf;? ysufrlonf xifoenf;? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xifoenf;}}[k tu,fí ar;vmMuukefrl tmeE
´m podkY tar;ch&aomoifonf tb,fodkY ajzrnfenf;[k
rdefYawmfrlV toQifbk&m; tu,fí
wynfhawmfukd]]ighoQif tmeE´m tb,fw&m;wdkY\
jzpfay:rlonf xifoenf;? ysufrlonf xifoenf;? wnfaom
w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xifoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;vmMuukefrl toQifbk&m; podkYtar;ch &aom

tuREkfyfonf]]ighoQifwdkY ½kyf\ jzpfay:rlonf xif\?
ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaom ½kyf\ azmufjyefrlonf xif\
cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}V rSwfom;rl]]onm}}V

jyKjyifrl]]ocFg&}} wdkYV OdnmPf\ jzpfay:rlonf
xif\? ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaomOdnmPf\ azmufjyefrlonf
xif\
ighoQifwdkY pw&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:rlonf xif\?
ysufrlonfxif\? wnfukefaom w&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefrlonf
xif\}}[k ajzygtHh/ toQifbk&m; podkYtar;ch&aom
tuREkfyfonf podkY ajzygtHh/

tmeE´m aumif;aypG? aumif;aypG? tmeE´m ½kyf\
jzpfay:rlonf xif\? ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaom ½kyf\
azmufjyefrlonf xif\
cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}V
rSwfom;rl]]onm}}V jyKjyifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkYV
OdnmPf\ jzpfay:rlonf xif\? ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaom
OdnmPf\ azmufjyefrlonf xif\
tmeE´m pw&m;wdkY\
jzpfay:rlonf xif\? ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaomw&m;wdkY\
azmufjyefrlonf xif\
tmeE´m podkY tar;ch&aom oifonf
podkY ajz&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, tmeE´okwf

38/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQiftmeE´mtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ - tmeE´m
oifhudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m tb,fw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf
xifcJhoenf;? ysufrlonf xifcJhoenf;? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhoenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf
xifvwåHUenf;? ysufrlonf xifvwåHUenf;? wnfaom
w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHUenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\
jzpfrlonf xifoenf;? ysufrlonf xifoenf;? wnfaom w&m;\

azmufjyefrlonf xifoenf;}}[k ar;cJhjim;tHh? tmeE´m
podkY tar;ch&aom oifonf tb,fodkY ajzrnfenf;/

toQifbk&m;]]ighoQif tmeE´m tb,fw&m;wdkY\
jzpfrlonf xifcJhoenf;? ysufrlonfxifcJhoenf;? wnfaom
w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhoenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\
jzpfrlonfxifvwåHUenf;? ysufrlonf xifvwåHUenf;?
wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf
xifvwåHUenf;}}tb,fw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf xifoenf;?
ysufrlonf xifoenf;? wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf
xifoenf;}}[k tuREfkyfudk podkY ar;cJhjim;tHh/

toQifbk&m; podkY tar;ch&aom
wynfhawmfonf]]tMuif½kyfonf vGefcJh\? csKyfcJh\
ajymif;vTJcJh\? xkd½kyf\ jzpfrlonf xifcJhNyD/ ysufrlonf
xifcJhNyD/ wnfaom ½kyf\ azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/
tMuifa0'emonf vGefcJh\? csKyfcJh\? ajymif;vJTcJh\
xkda0'em\ jzpfrlonfxifcJhNyD? ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD?
wnfaom a0'em\ azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/
tMuifonmonf/ tMuif ocFg&wdkYonf vGefcJhukef\
csKyfcJhukef\? ajymif;vJTchJukef\? xdkocFFg&wdkY
jzpfay:rlonfxifcJhNyD? ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD? wnfaom
ocFg&\ azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/
tMuif0dnmPfonfvGefcJh\? csKyfcJh\? ajymif;vJTcJh\
xkd0dnmPf\ jzpfrlonf xifcJhNyD? ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD?
wnfaom0dnmPf\ azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/
ighoQifwdkY p (cE¨mig;yg;) w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf
xifcJhNyD? ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif½kyfonf rjzpfay:ao;?
rxif&Sm;ao;? xdk½kyf\ jzpfrlonf xifvwåHU? ysufrlonf
xifvwåHU? wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHU/
tMuifa0'emonf rjzpfay:ao;? rxif&Sm;ao;? xdkda0'em\
jzpfrlonf xifvwåHU? ysufrlonf xifvwåHU?
wnfaomw&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHU/

tMuifonmonf/y/ tMuifocFFg&wdkYonfrjzpfay:ukefao;?
rxif&Sm;ukefao;? xdkocFg&wdkY\ jzpfay:rlonf
xifvwåHU? ysufrlonfxifvwåHU? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHU/ tMuif0dnmPfonf
rjzpfay:ao;? rxif&Sm;ao;? xdk 0dnmPf\ jzpfrlonf
xifvwåHU? ysufrlonf xifvwåHU? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHU/ ighoQifwdkY p (cE`mig;yg;)
w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf xifvwåHU? ysufrlonf xifvwåHU?
wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHU/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif¹/₂kyfonf jzpfay:\? xif&Sm;\?
xkd¹/₂kyf\ jzpfrlonf xif\? ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xif\ tMuifa0'emonf jzpfay:\? xif&Sm;
jzpfV/y/ tMuifonmonf/ tMuifocFg&wdkYonf
jzpfay:ukef\? xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? xdkocFg& wdkY\
jzpfrlonf xif\? ysufrlonf xif\? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xif\

tMuif0dnmPfonf jzpfay:\? xif&Sm;jzpf\?
xdk0dnmPf\ jzpfrlonf xif\? ysufrlonfxif\? wnfaom
w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xif\ ighoQifwdkY p
(cE`mig;yg;) w&m;wdkY\jzpfay:rlonf xif\? ysufrlonf
xif\? wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xif\ }}[k podkY
ajzygtHh/ jrwpGmbk&m; podkY tar;ch&aom
tuREkfyfonf podkY ajzygtHh[k avQmuf\

tmeE´m aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? tmeE´m
tMuif¹/₂kyfonf vGefcJh\? csKyfcJh\? ajymif;vJTcJh\?
xdk¹/₂kyf\ jzpfay:rlonf xifcJhNyD? ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD?
wnfaom ¹/₂kyf\ azmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/
tMuifa0'emonf/ tMuifonmonf/ tMuifocFg&wdkYonf/
tMuif0dnmPfonf vGefcJh\? csKyfcJh\? ajymif;vJTcJh\?
xkd0dnmPf\ jzpfrlonf xifcJhNyD? ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD?
wnfaom 0dnmPf\hazmufjyefrlonf xifcJhNyD/ tmeE´m
p (cE`mig;yg;) w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf xifcJhNyD?

ysufrlonf xifcJhNyD? wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf
xifcJhNyD/

tmeE´m tMuif½kyfonf rjzpfay:ao;? rxif&Sm;ao;?
xdk½kyf\ jzpfay:rlonf xifvwåHU? ysufrlonf xifvwåHU?
wnfaom w&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefrlonf xifvwåHU/
tMuifa0'emonf/ tMuifonmonf/ tMuifocFFg&wdkYonf/
tMuif0dnmPfonf rjzpfay:ao;? rxif&Sm;ao;?
xdk0dnmPf\ jzpfrlonf xifvwåHU? ysufrlonf xifvwåHU?
wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonfxifvwåHU/ tmeE´m þ
(cE¨mig;yg;) w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrlonf xifvwåHU?
ysufrlonf xifvwåHU? wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf
xifvwåHU/

tmeE´m tMuif½kyfonf jzpfay:\? xif&Sm;jzpf\?
xkd½kyf\ jzpfrlonf xif\? ysufrlonfxif\? wnfaom w&m;\
azmufjyefrlonf xif\ tMuifa0'emonf/ tMuifonmonf/
tMuifocFg&wdkYonf/ tMuif0dnmPfonf jzpfay:\?
xif&Sm;jzpf\? xdk0dnmPf\ jzpfrlonfxif\? ysufrlonf xif\?
wnfaom w&m;\ azmufjyefrlonf xif\ tmeE´m þ
(cE¨mig;yg;) w&m; wdkY\ jzpfrlonf xif\? ysufrlonf xif\?
wnfaom w&m;\azmufjyefrlonf xif\ tmeE´m þodkY
tar;ch&aom oifonf þodkY ajz&m\[k (rdefUawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-tEk"r®okwf

39/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhaom&[ef;tm; þw&m;pOfonf jzpf\?]]½kyfö
NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onf jzpfí ae&m\? cHpm;rl]a0'em}ö
NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onfjzpfí ae&m\? rSwfom;rl]onm}ö
NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onf jzpfí ae&m\?

jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYü NiD;aiGUjCIF;rsm;onf jzpfí
ae&m\? 0dnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;rsm;onf jzpfí ae&m\

½kyfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;rsm;onf jzpfí aeaom &[ef;onf
cHpm;rl]a0'em}ü / rSwfom;rl]onm} ü /
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYü NiD;aiGUjCIF;rsm;onf jzpfí
aeaom &[ef;onf/ 0dnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;rsm;onfjzpfí
aeaom &[ef;onf ½kyfudk ydkif;jcm; od\
cHpm;rl]a0'em}udk/ rSwfom;rl]onm}udk/
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk ydkif;jcm; od\
xkd&[ef;onf ½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;odaomf
cHpm;rl]a0'em}udk/ rSwfom;rl]onm}udk/
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk
ydkif;jcm;odaomf ½kyfrS vGwf\? cHpm;rl]a0'em}rS
vGwf\? rSwfom;rl]onm} rS vGwf\?
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYrS vGwf\? 0dnmPfrSvGwf\?
y#doaE" aerlrS tdkrl aorlrS pdk;&drfrI
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl
jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwf\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
vGwf\ } }[k (ig) a[m\ } }

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, tEk"r®okwf

40/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhavh&Sdaom&[ef;tm; pw&m;pOfonf
jzpf\?]]½kyfü rjrI[k tpOf½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí ae&m\y/
qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\} }[k (ig) a[m\

t|rokwf/

9-wwd, tEk"r®okwf

41/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk
 usifhavh&Sdaom&[ef;tm; pw&m;pOfonf
 jzpf\?]]½kyfü qif;&Jwnf;[k tpOf½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí
 ae&m\y/ qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\ } }[k (ig) a[m\

e0rokwf/

10-pwkw→ tEk"r®okwf

42/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk
 usifhhaom&[ef;tm; pw&m;pOfonf jzpf\?]]½kyfü
 udk,f]twå} r[kwf[k tpOf½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí ae&m\
 cHpm;rl]a0'em}ü / rSwfom;rl]onm}ü /
 jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYü / 0dnmPfü udk,f]twå}
 r[kwf[ktpOf½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí ae&m\ ½kyfü
 udk,f]twå} r[kwf[k tpOf½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí
 aeaom&[ef;onf/y/ ½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;í od\
 cHpm;rl]a0'em}udk/ rSwfom;rl]onm}udk/
 jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk ydkif;jcm;í od\
 xkd&[ef;onf ½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;í odaomf
 cHpm;rl]a0'em}udk/ rSwfom;rl]onm}udk/
 jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk ydkif;jcm;í
 odaomf ½kyfrS vGwf\? cHpm;rl]a0'em }rS vGwf\
 rSwfom;rl]onm} rS vGwf\? jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYrS
 vGwf\? 0dnmPfrS vGwf\? y#doaE" aerlrS tdkrl aorlrS
 pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
 yifyef;rlwdkYrSvGwf\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\} }[k (ig)
 a[m\

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf e wkrSmu0*f NyD;V

5-twå'Dy0*f 1-twå'Dyokwf

43/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rdrdudk,fudkom
rSDcdkMuvsuf rdrdudk,fudkom
tm;xm;Muvsuftjcm;wpfyg;udk tm;rudk;MubJ
w&m;udkom rSDcdkMuvsuf w&m;udkom
tm;xm;Muvsuf tjcm;wpfyg;udk tm;rxm;MubJ
aeMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY rdrdudk,fudkom
rSDcdkMuvsuf rdrdudk,fudkomtm;xm;Muvsuf
tjcm;wpfyg;udk tm;rxm;MubJ w&m;udkom
rSDcdkMuvsuf w&m;udkom tm;xm;Muvsuf
tjcm;wpfyg;udk tm;rxm;MubJ
aeolwdkYonf]]pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf tb,fvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdukefoenf;?
tb,fvQif trGeftp&Sdukefoenf;}}[k taMumif;udk
pl;prf;qifjciftyfV

&[ef;wdkY pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonf
tb,fvQifjzpfaMumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fvQif
trGeftp&Sdukefoenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aomç
t&d,mw&m;ü rvdr®maomç t&d,mw&m;ü
r,Ofaus;aom? olawmfauumif;wdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aomç
olawmfauumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maomçolawmf
aumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf ½kyfudk
twå[lí ½IV ½kyf&Sdaomtwå[lí aomfvnf; aumif;? twåü
½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfÜ twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;½IV xkdol\ xkd½kyfonf azmufjyef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\? xkdoltm; ½kyf\
azmufjyefjcif;wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcif; aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwfqif;&Jrl
jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukefV a0'emudk

twå[lí ½lV a0'em&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
twåü a0'em[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? a0'emü twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;h½lV xkdol\ xkda0'emonf azmufjyef\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\? xkdolm; a0'em\azmufjyefjcif;
wpfrsKd; wpfzHkjzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rl/y/ yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukefV

onmudk twå[lí ½lV ocFg&wdkYudk twå[lí ½lV
0dnmPfudk twå[lí ½lV 0dnmPf&Sdaomtwå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü 0dnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
0dnmPfü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV xkdol\
xkd0dnmPfonf azmuf Nyef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpf\?
xkdolm; 0dnmPf\ azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukefV

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\omvQif rjrJonfhtjzpfudkvnf;aumif;?
azmufjyefjCIF; uif;jywfjCIF; csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;
odí]]a&S;u½kyfonfvnf;aumif;? ,ck½kyfonfvnf;aumif;
½kyftm;vHk;onfrjrj? qif;&J\?
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k podkY
p½kyfukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½laom olm; pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonf
aysmufuif;ukefV xkd (pdK;&drfrlponf) wdkY\
aysmufuif;jCIF;aMumifh rawmifhw?
rawmifhwonf&Sdaomfcsrf;ompGm ae&\? csrf;ompGm
ae&aom &[ef;udk]]wpfcPNidrf;at;ol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY a0'em\omvQif
rjrJonfhtjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? azmufjyefjCIF;
uif;jywfjCIF;csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;
odí]]a&S;ua0'emonfvnf;aumif;? ,cka0'emonfvnf;aumi
f;a0'em tm;vHk;onf rjrj? qif;&J\?
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k podkY

pa0'emukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½laom oltm; pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf aysmufuif;ukef\ xkd
(pdk;&drfrlponf) wdkY\aysmufuif;jcif;aMumifh
rawmifhw? rawmifhwonf&Sdaomf csrf;ompGm ae&\?
csrf;ompGmae&aom &[ef;udk]]wpfcPNidrf;at;ol}}[k
qdktyf\ onm\ &[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkY\
omvQifrjrJonfhtjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? azmufjyefjcif;
uif;jywfjcif; csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
odí]]a&S;uocFg&wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? ,ckocFg&wdkYo
nfvnf;aumif; ocFg&tm;vkH;wdkYonf rjrJukef?
qif;&Jukef\? azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdukef\}}[k podkY
pocFg&wdkYukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaomynmjzifh ½laom oltm; pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,f qif;&Jrl pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonfaysmufuif;ukef\ xkd (pdk;&drfrlponf)
wdkY\ aysmuf uif;jcif;aMumifh rawmifhw?
rawmifhwonf&Sdaomf csrf;ompGm ae&\?
csrf;ompGm ae&aom &[ef;udk]]wpfcPNidrf;at;ol}}[k
qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf\omvQif
rjrJonfhtjzpfudkvnf;aumif; azmufjyefjcif;
uif;jywfjcif;csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
odí]]a&S;u0dnmPfonfvnf;aumif;? ,ck0dnmPfonfvnf;a
umif;0dnmPftm;vHk;onf rjrJ? qif;&J\?
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sd\}}[k podkY
p0dnmPfukd[kwfwkdif; rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½laom oltm; pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf aysmufuif;ukef\ xkd
(pdk;&drfrlponf) wdkY\aysmufuif;jcif;aMumifh
rawmifhw? rawmifhwonf&Sdaomf csrf;ompGm ae&\?

csrf;ompGmae&aom &[ef;udk]]wpfcPNidrf;at;ol}}[k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

yXrokwf/

2-y#dy'gokwf

44/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
ouúm,jzpfay:jcif;odkY a&mufapwwfaom
tusifhudkvnf;haumif;? ouúm,csKyfjcif;odkY
a&mufapwwfaom tusifhudkvnf;aumif; a[maytHh?
xdkw&m;udkemMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY
ouúm,jzpfay:jcif;odkY a&mufapwwfaom
tusifh[lonftb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tMum;tjrirfr&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk
rjrizl;aomçt&d,mw&m;ü rvdr®m aomç t&d,mw&m;ü
r,Ofaus;aom? olawmfaumif;wdkYudkrzl;jrizl;aomç
olawmfaumif;w&m; ü rvdr®maomç
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aomykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk twå[lí ½IV ½kyf&Sd aom twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfö
twå[lí aomfvnf; aumif; ½IV a0'emudk twå[lí ½IV

onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk twå[lí ½IV
OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü
OdnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfö twå [lí
aomfvnf;aumif; ½IV &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
ouúm,jzpfay:jcif;odkY a&mufapwwfaom tusifh[lí
qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY]]ouúm,jzpfay:jcif;odkY
a&mufapwwfaom tusifh }}[laom
ppum;udk]]qif;&jzpfay:jcif;odkYa&mufapwwfaom
½lrl}}[k qkdyf\? ponfyifvQif pyk'f\ teufwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ouúm,csKyfjcif;odkY a&mufapwwfaom
tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü

tMum;tjrif&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk zl;jrifzl;aomç
t&d,mw&m;ü vdr®maomç t&d,mw&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom?
olawmfaumif;wdkYudk zl;jrifzl;aomç
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü
vdr®maomçolawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfudk twå[lí r½l/ ½kyf&Sdaom
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
½kyfü twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; r½l/ a0'emudk twå[lí
r½l/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk twå[lí r½l/
OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü
OdnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfü twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif; r½l/ &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
ouúm,csKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufapwwfaom tusifh[lí
qkdtyf\ &[ef;wdkY]]ouúm,csKyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufapwwfaom tusifh}} [laom
ppum;udk]]qif;&JcsKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufapwwfaom
½lrl}}[k qkdtyf\? ponfyifvQif pyk'f\ teufwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tedpöokwf

45/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjrJ?
rjrJaom ½kyfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom ½kyfonftwår[kwf?
twår[kwfaom ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf twår[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k
podkYomvQif xkd½kyfudk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom ynmjzifh½l&rnf? podkY
xkd½kyfudk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½laom ol\ pdwfonf wyfrufrluif;\? rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwf\ a0'emonf rjrJ/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf rjrJ? rjrJaom OdnmPfonf
qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom OdnmPfonf twår[kwf? twår[kwfaom

0dnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\ twr[kwf }}[k
podkY omvQif xkd0dnmPfudk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom ynmjzifh½l&rnf? podkY
xkd0dnmPfudk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½laom ol\ pdwfonfwyfrufri uif;\? rpJGvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfv

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf"mwfü &[ef;\ pdwfonf tu,fí wyfrufri
uif;jim;tHh? rpJGvrf;rlí tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmufv/
a0'em"mwfü /y/ onm"mwfü / ocFg&"mwfü /
&[ef;wdkYh0dnmP "mwfü &[ef;\ pdwfonf tu,fí wyfrufri
uif;jim;tHh? rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gwdkYrSvGwfv/
vGwfjCIF;aMumifh wnfWfh\? wnfWfhjCIF;aMumifh
a&mifh&\? a&mifh&JjCIF;aMumifhrawmifhw?
rawmifhwonf&Sdaomf rsufarSmufb0ü yifvQif
Nidrf;at;V]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrWfudk
usifhoHk; NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD[k od\ }}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, tedpöokwf

46/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjrJ?
rjrJaom ½kyfonf qif;&\? qif;&Jaom ½kyfonftwår[kwf?
twår[kwfaom ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/
a0'emonfrjrJ/ onmonf rjrJ/ ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef/
0dnmPfonf rjrJ? rjrJaom 0dnmPfonf qif;&\? qif;&Jaom
0dnmPfonf twår[kwf? twår[kwfaom 0dnmPfudk]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpömr[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf?

p0dnmPfonf ig\ twår[kwf }}
 [k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGmrSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/
 podkY xkd0dnmPfudk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
 ynmjzifh½laom oltm; a&S;tzdkYudk pJG,laom
 t,lwdkYonf rjzpfEdkifukef? a&S;tzdkYudk pJG,laom
 t,lwdkYr&Sdaomf aemuftzdkYudk pGJ,laom
 t,lwdkYonf rjzpfEdkifukef? aemuftzdkYukd pGJ,laom
 t,lwdkYr&Sdaomf 'd|dtm;tpGrf;onfvnf;aumif;?
 trSm;oHk;oyfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; rjzpfEdkif/ 'd|
 dtm;tpGrf;onfvnf;aumif;?
 trSm;oHk;oyfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; r&SdcJhaomf ½kyfö /
 a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfö pdwfonf
 wyfrufjCIF; uif;\? rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gwdkYrSvGwf/ vGwf
 jCIF;aMumifh wnfWHh\? wnfWHhjCIF;aMumifh
 a&mifh&J\? a&mifh&JjCIF;aMumifhrawmifhw?
 rawmifhwonf&Sdaomf rsufarSmufö yifvQif
 Nidrf;at;V]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
 usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
 jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdKYiSg
 wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD }}[k od\[k
 (rdefYawmf rl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-orEkyóemokwf

47/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY twåudk
 ½lMuukefaom cyfodrf;aom
 orPjAm[®PwkdYonftwåudk trsKd;rsKd; ½lMuukef\?
 xkdoltm;vHkwkdYonf
 Oyg'geu©E``mig;rsKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
 xkdig;rsKd;wdkYwGif
 wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif; ½lukef/
 tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY pavmuü

tMum;tjrirfr&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aomç
t&d,mw&m;ü rvdr®maomçt&d,mw&m;ü
r,Ofaus;aom? olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aomç
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maomç
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk twå[lí ½lV

½kyf&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfö twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV/
a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk
twå[lí ½l\? 0dnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
twåü 0dnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? 0dnmPfö twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif; ½lV

podkY p½lrlonf xkdoltm;]]ig jzpf\ }}[laom
pGJvrf;rl ruif;jcif; jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY]]ighjzpf\ }}[lí
pJGvef;rl ruif;vwfaomf pu©Ka`E` aomwda`E`
Cmeda`E` Zd0Sda`E` um,da`E`[laomfa`E`
`ig;rsKd;wdkY\ oufa&mufrl jzpfV &[ef;wdkY pdwfonf
&Sd\? tm½Hkw&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\?
t0dZÆm"mwfonf &SdV &[ef;wdkY t0dZÆm"mwfESifh
,Sofonfh awGUxdrlaMumifh jzpf aom
cHpm;rljzifhawGUxdtyfaom tMum;tjrirfr&Sdaom
xkdykxkZOftm;]]ig jzpf\ }}[lívnf; jzpf\?]] pt&monfig
jzpf\ }}[lívnf; jzpf\?]]jzpfukefvwåHU}}[lívnf;
jzpf\?]]rjzpfukefvwåHU}}
[lívnf;jzpf\?]]½kyf&SdonfwdkY jzpfukefvwåHU}}
[lívnf; jzpf\?]]½kyf r&SdonfwdkY jzpfukefvwåHU}}
[lívnf;jzpf\?]]onm&SdonfwdkY jzpfukefvwåHU}}
[lívnf; jzpf\?]]onm r&SdonfwdkYjzpfukefvwåHU}}
[lívnf; jzpf\?]]onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf onm r&Sdonfvnf;
r[kwfonfwdkYjzpfukefvwåHU}}[lívnf; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xkdcE`mwdkYü omvQif fa`E`
`ig;rsKd;wdkY wnfukefonfomwnf;? podkY
wnfaomfa`E`ig;rsKd;wdkYü tMum;tjrirfr&Sdaom

t&d,mwynfhtm; t0dZÆm uif;aysmuf\?
 0dZÆmjzpfay:vm\? xkdt&d,mwynfhtm;
 t0dZÆmcsKyfjcf;
 0dZÆmjzpfay:vmjcf;aMumifh]]igjzpf\}}[lívnf;
 rzpfawmhacs?]] pt&monf ig jzpf\}}[lívnf;
 rzpfawmhacs?]]jzpfukefvwåHU}}
 [lívnf;/]]rzpfukefvwåHU}}
 [lívnf;/]]½kyf&SdonfwdkY/ ½kyfr&SdonfwdkY/
 onm&SdonfwdkY/ onmr&SdonfwdkY/ onm&Sdonfvnf;
 r[kwf onm r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwfonfwdkY
 jzpfukefvwåHU}}[lívnf; rzpfawmhacs[k
 (a[mawmfrl\)/

yíöokwf/

6-cE" okwf

48/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 cE"mig;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
 Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; a[maytHh?
 xkdw&m;udk emMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY
 cE"mig;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
 tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
 tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
 ½kyftm;vHk;udk ½lyu©E"m[k qkdyf\ twdwf tem*wf
 ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
 tEkvnf;jzpfaom/y/ a0'emptm;vHk;udk/
 onmtm;vHk;udk/ ocFg&tm;vHk;udk ocFg&u©E"m[k
 qkdyf\ twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
 tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom
 t,kwftjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
 OdnmPftm;vHk;udk OdnmPu©cE"m[k qkdyf\

jzpf\}}[lívnf;½lukef\?]]igonf atmufwef;pm; jzpf\ }}
[lívnf; ½lukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYtm;
[kwfrSefwkdif;udk rjrifonfrSwpfyg; tjcm;qdkzG,f
r&SdEkdifawmhNyD/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaomazmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emjzifh]]igonf tjrwfqHk; jzpf\ }}[lívnf;
½lukef\?]]igonftwef;tpm;wl jzpf\}} [lívnf;
½lukef\?]]igonf atmufwef;pm; jzpf\}}[lívnf;½lukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYtm;[kwfrSefwkdif;udk
rjrifonfrSwpfyg; tjcm;qdkzG,f r&SdawmhNyD/
rjrJaom/y/ onmjzifh/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYjzifh]]igonf tjrwfqHk; jzpf\ }}[lívnf;
½lukef\?]]igonf twef;tpm;wl jzpf\}}
[lívnf;½lukef\?]]igonf atmufwef;pm; jzpf\}} [lívnf;
½lukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYtm;[kwfrSefwkdif;udk
rjrifonfrSwpfyg; tjcm;qdkzG,f r&Sdawmhacs/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaomazmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
OdnmPfjzifh]]igonf tjrwfqHk; jzpf\ }}[lívnf;
½lukef\?]]igonftwef;tpm;wl jzpf\ }}[lívnf;
½lukef\?]]igonf atmufwef;pm; jzpf\ }}[lívnf;½lukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYtm;[kwfrSefwkdif;udk rjrifonfrS
wpfyg; tjcm;qdkzG,fr&Sdawmhacs/

aomP orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfjzifh]]igonf tjrwfqHk;
jzpf\}}[lívnf; r½lukef?]]igonf twef;tpm;wl jzpf\}}
[lívnf;r½lukef?]]igonf atmufwef;pm; jzpf\}}[lívnf;
r½lukef? xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYtm;[kwfrSefwkdif;udk
jrifonfrSwpfyg; tjcm;qdkzG,f r&Sdawmhacs/ rjrJaom
a0'emjzifh/ rjrJaom onmjzifh/ rjrJukefaom
ocFg&wdkYjzifh/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom OdnmPfjzifh]]igonf
tjrwfqHk; jzpf\}}[lívnf; r½lukef?]]igonf twef;tpm;wl
jzpf\}}[lívnf;r½lukef?]]igonf atmufwef;pm; jzpf\ }}

[lívnf; r½lukef? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkYtm;
[kwfrSefwkdif;udk jrifonfrS wpfyg; tjcm;qdkzG,f
r&Sdawmhacs/

aomP xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? ½kyfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom ½kyfonf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;}}[k ½ljCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom 0dnmPfonf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom0dnmPfudk]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonf ig\twåwnf; }}[k ½ljCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg toQifbk&m;/

aomP xdkYaMumifhyif twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom½kyftm;vHk;udk]] p½kyfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\
twår[kwf}}[k[kwfwkdif; rSefpGm ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/
twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaomtwGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;teD;vnf;jzpfaom a0'em
tm;vHk;ukd/ onmtm;vHk;ukd/
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd/ 0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]]
ptm;vHk;aom 0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/

aomP podkY ½laom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUAomf
wyfrufrl uif;\? wyfrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmuf\? udavomrS vGwfajrmufaomf
udavomrS]]vGwfajrmufNyD }][k todÓPf
jzpf\?]]y#doaE" aerlukefNyD? tusifhjrwfukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöukd
jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}][k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, aomPokwf

50/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjH&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf&SO fheufwdkYukd
tpmauR;&mjzpfaoM a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xdktcgol<u,fom; aomPonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeaom ol<u,fom; aomPtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\-

aomP orPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkYonf ½kyfukd
rodukef? ½kyfjzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef?
½kyfcsKyf&mudk rodukef? ½kyfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/ a0'emukd rodukef?
a0'emjzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef? a0'emcsKyf&mukd
rodukef? a0'emcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukdrodukef/ onmukd rodukef/y/
ocFg&wdkYukd rodukef? ocFg&wdkY
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef? ocFg&wdkY csKyf&mukd

rodukef? ocFg&wdkY csKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/ OdnmPfukd
rodukef? OdnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;udk rodukef?
OdnmPfcsKyf&mukd rodukef? OdnmPfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/ aomP
xdkorPjAm[®PwdekYukd orPwdekYwGifvnf;
orP[krorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdekYwGifvnf; jAm[®P[k
rorkwftyfukef? xdktoQifwdkYonf orPjzpfusKd;
jAm[®PjzpfusKd;ukd rsufarSmufb0ü yif ukd,fwdkif
xl;aomnmPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKumuyfa&mufvsuf
rae&ukef/

aomP orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonfum; ½kyfukd
odukef\? ½kyfjzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\?
½kyfcsKyf&mudk odukef\? ½kyfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\ a0'emukd
odukef\y/ onmukd odukef\ ocFg&wdkYukd odukef\/
OdnmPfukd odukef\?
OdnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;ukdodukef\?
OdnmPfcsKyf&mukd odukef\? OdnmPfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\

aomP xdkorPjAm[®PwdekYukd orPwdekYwGifvnf;
orP[k orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdekYwGifvnf; jAm[®P[k
orkwftyfukef\/
xdktoQifwdkYonfum;orPjzpfusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Pjzpf usKd;ukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufb0ü yif
ukd,fwdkifhxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum
uyfa&muf vsuf ae&ukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-eE´du©,okwf

51/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf rjrJonfom
jzpfaom ½kyfukd]]rjr}}[k ½l\? p½lrlonf xdkol\
rSefuefaomtjrirf jzpf\? rSefuefpGm jrifaomf NiD;aiGU\
ESpfoufrl ukefjCIF;aMumifh pGJrurfl ukef\? pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl ukef\? ESPfoufrl pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifh vGwfajrmufaom
pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufNyD }][k qdktyf\
&[ef;wdkY&[ef;onf rjrJonfom jzpfaom
a0'emukd]]rjr}}[k ½l\? p½lrlonf xdkol\
rSefuefaomtjrirf jzpf\? rSefuefpGm jrifaomf NiD;aiGU\
ESpfoufrl ukefjCIF;aMumifh pGJrurflukef\? pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl ukef\? ESPfoufrl pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifhvGwfajrmufaom
pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwf ajrmufNyD}}[k qdktyf\
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onfrjrJonfom jzpfaom onmukd]]rjr}}
[k ½l\y/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf rjrJonfom
jzpfaomocFg&wdkYukd]]rjr}}[k ½l\? p½lrlonf xdkol\
rSefuefaomtjrirf jzpf\? rSefuefpGm jrifaomfNiD;aiGU\
ESpfoufrl ukefjCIF;aMumifh pGJrurfl ukef\? pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl ukef\? ESPfoufrl pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifh vGwfajrmufaom
pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufNyD}}[kqdktyf\
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf rjrJonfom jzpfaom
0dnmPfukd]]rjr}}[k ½l\? p½lrlonfxdkol\
rSefuefaomtjrirf jzpf\? rSefuefpGm jrifaomf NiD;aiGU\
ESpfoufrl ukefjCIF;aMumifhpGJrurfl ukef\? pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl ukef\? ESPfoufrl pGJrurfl
ukefjCIF;aMumifhvGwfajrmufaom
pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, eE´du©,okwf

52/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfukd
 toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? ½kyf\
 rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½IMuukefavmh/
 &[ef;wdkY ½kyfukd toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;aomç
 ½kyf\rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½laom
 &[ef;onf ½kyfö NiD;aiGU\? ESpfoufrl
 ukefjcif;aMumifhpGJrufrl ukef\? pGJrufrl
 ukefjcif;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl ukef\? ESpfoufrl pGJrufrl
 ukefjcif;aMumifhvGwfajrmufaom
 pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufNyD }][k qdktyfV/
 &[ef;wdkY a0'emukd toifhtm;jzifh
 ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a0'em\ rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;
 [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½IMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY
 a0'emukd toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;aom a0'em\
 rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm½laom &[ef;onf
 a0'emö NiD;aiGU\? ESpfoufrl ukefjcif;aMumifh
 pGJrufrl ukef\? pGJrufrlukefjcif;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl
 ukef\? ESpfoufrl pGJrufrl ukefjcif;aMumifh
 vGwfajrmufaom pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwf
 ajrmufNyD}][k qdktyfV/ &[ef;wdkY onmukd/
 &[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkYukdtoifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;Mu
 ukefavmh? ocFg&wdkY\ rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;
 [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm½IMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY
 ocFg&wdkYukd toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;aom
 ocFg&wdkY\ rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½laom
 &[ef;onf ocFg&wdkYö NiD;aiGU\? ESpfoufrl
 ukefjcif;aMumifh pGJrufrlukef\? pGJrufrl
 ukefjcif;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl ukef\? ESpfoufrl pGJrufrl
 ukefjcif;aMumifhvGwfajrmufaom
 pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufNyD }][k qdktyfV/
 &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPfukdhtoifhtm;jzifh
 ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? 0dnmPf\ rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;
 [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm½IMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY
 0dnmPfukd toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;aom 0dnmPf\

rjrJjcif;ukdvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½laom &[ef;onf
OdnmPfü NiD;aiGU\? ESpfoufrl ukefjcif;aMumifh
pGJrufrlukef\? pGJrufrl ukefjcif;aMumifh ESSpfoufrl
ukef\? ESpfoufrl pGJrufrl ukef
jcif;aMumifhvGwfajrmufaom pdwfukd]]aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf två'Dy0*f NyD;V

(6) 1-Oy,0*f 1-Oy,okwf

53/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY uyfa&mufaom
olonf rvGwfajrmuf? ruyfa&mufaomolonf vGwfajrmufV/
&[ef;wdkY OdnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf ½kyfodkY
uyfa&mufí rlvnf; wnf&m\? ½kyfvQif tm½Hk&Sdaom
½kyfvQif wnf&m&Sdaom OdnmPfonf
ESpfoufrl]wPSm} jzifh oGef;avmif;tyfonfjzpfí
BuD;yGg; pnfyif jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&mV/
a0'emodkY uyfa&mufí rlvnf;/y/ onmodkY uyfa&mufí
rlvnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY OdnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf
ocFg&okdkY uyfa&mufí rlvnf;wnf&m\? ocFg&vQif
tm½Hk&Sdaom ocFg&vQif wnf&m&Sdaom
OdnmPfonf ESpfoufrl]wPSm}
jzifhoGef;avmif;tyfonfjzpfí BuD;yGg; pnfyif
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&mV

&[ef;wdkY wpfOD;wpfa,mufu]]igonf ½kyfukd
z,fxm;í a0'emukd z,fxm;í onmukdz,fxm;í
ocFg&wdkYukd z,fxm;í OdnmPf\ vmjcif; oGm;jcif;
aojcif; jzpfjcif; BuD;yGg;jcif;pnfyifjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;ukd ynwftHh}}[k qdk&m\?
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf ½kyf"mwfü pJGrufrlukd tu,fí
y,ftyfonf jzpfjim;tHh? pJGrufrlukdy,fjCIF;aMumifh
tm½Hkonf jywf\? 0dnmPf\ wnf&m rjzpfEdkif/
&[ef;wdkY a0'em"mwfü / &[ef;wdkY onm"mwfü /
&[ef;wdkY ocFg&"mwfü / &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
0dnmP"mwfü pJGrufrlukdtu,fí y,ftyfonf jzpfjim;tHh?
pJGrufrlukd y,fjCIF;aMumifh tm½Hkonf jywf\? 0dnmPf\
wnf&m rjzpfEdkif/ wnf&m r&Sdaom xdk0dnmPfonf
pnfyifrl uif;vsuf jyKjyifrl uif;vsuf (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmuf\? (udavomrS) vGwfajrmufjCIF;aMumifh
wnfwHh\? wnfWjhjCIF;aMumifh a&mifh&J\?
a&mifh&JjCIF;aMumifh rawmifhw? rawmifhwaom
olonfrsufarSmufb0ü yifvQif Nidrf;at;\?]]y#doaE" aerl
ukefNyD? tusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f
(r*f) udpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpö tvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokWf/

2-ADZokWf

54/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsKd;aphwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf; [lrl-
tjrpfrsKd;aph? yifpnfrsKd;aph? tñGefYrsKd;aph?
tqpfrsKd;aph? ig;ckajrmuf taphrsKd;aphwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY prsKd;aphig;rsKd;wdkYonf rusKd;ukef
rykyfaqG;ukef avylaeyl tn\$Of;rcH&ukef
tESpf&Sdukefaumif;pGm xm;tyfukef\ odkYaomfvnf;
ajronfvnf;aumif;? a&onfvnf;aumif; r&SdcJh&m/
prsKd;aphig;rsKd;wdkYonf BuD;yGg; pnfyif
jyefYajymjCIF;odkY a&mufukef&mtHhavm/
ra&mufEdkifyg toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY
rsKd;aphig;rsKd;wdkYonf rusKd;ukef/y/ aumif;pGm

xm;tyfukef\ ajronfvnf;haumif;? a&onfvnf;aumif;
&SdcJh&m\ &[ef;wdkY prsKd;aphig;rsKd;wdkYonf
BuD;yGg; pnfyif jyefYajymjcif;odkY
a&mufukef&mtHhavm/ a&mufEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY ajr"mwfuJhodkY ptwl0dnmPf\
wnf&mav;rsKd;wdkYudk rSwftyfukef\ &[ef;wdkY
a&"mwfuJhodkY ptwl ESpfoufpJGrufri]eE'D&m*} ukd
rSwftyf\ &[ef;wdkY rsKd;aphig;rsKd;wdkYuJhodkY
ptwl taMumif;ESifh wuGaom0dnmPfukd rSwftyf\

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf ½kyfodkY
uyfa&mufí rlvnf; wnf&m\? ½kyfvQif tm½Hk
&Sdaom½kyfvQif wnf&m&Sdaom 0dnmPfonf
ESpfoufri]wPSm} jzifh oGef;avmif;tyfonfjzpfí
BuD;yGg;pnfyif jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&m\
&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf a0'emodkY
uyfa&mufí rlvnf; wnf&m\y/ &[ef;wdkY
0dnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf onmodkY uyfa&mufí
rlvnf;wnf&m\y/ &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf
ocFg&odkY uyfa&mufí rlvnf; wnf&m\? ocFg& vQif
tm½Hk&Sdaom ocFg&vQif wnf&m&Sdaom
0dnmPfonf ESpfoufri]wPSm}
jzifhoGef;avmif;tyfonfjzpfí BuD;yGg; pnfyif
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&m\

&[ef;wdkY wpfOD;wpfa,mufu]]igonf ½kyfukd
z,fxm;í a0'emukd z,fxm;í onmukdz,fxm;í
ocFg&wdkYukd z,fxm;í 0dnmPf\ vmjcif; oGm;jcif;
aojcif; jzpfjcif; BuD;yGg;jcif;pnfyifjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;ukd ynwftHh}}[k qdk&m\
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY&[ef;onf
½kyf"mwfü pJGrufriukd tu,fí y,ftyfonf jzpfjim;tHh?
pJGrufriukd y,fjcif;aMumifhtm½Hkonf jywf\? 0dnmPf\
wnf&monf rjzpfEdkif/ a0'em"mwfü tu,fí / onm"mwfü
tu,fí / ocFg&"mwfwdkYü tu,fí / &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
0dnmP"mwfü pJGrufriukdtu,fí y,ftyfonf jzpfjim;tHh?

pJGrufrlukd y,fjCIF;aMumifh tm½Hkonf jywf\? 0dnmPf\
wnf&monf rjzpfEdkif? wnf&mr&Sdaom xdk0dnmPfonf
pnfyifrl uif;vsuf jyKjyifrl uif;vsufudavomrS
vGwfajrmuf\? udavomrS vGwfajrmufjCIF;aMumifh
wnfwHh\? wnfWWhjCIF;aMumifha&mifh&\?
a&mifh&jjCIF;aMumifh rawmifhw?
rawmifhwonf&Sdaomf rsufarSmufb0ü
Nidrf;at;\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD/y/
pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-O'geokwf

55/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
O'gef;ukd usL;&ifhawmfrl\ -]]igrnfaomw&m;onf tu,fí
r&Sdjim;tHh? ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m? tu,fí
jyKjyifrl]ur®mbdocFg&}rjzpfjim;tHh? ightm;
y#doaE``aerl rjzpfawmhvwHåU[k podkY
ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;onfatmufydkif;oHa,mZOof
wdkYukd jzwfEdkif&m\}}[k usL;&ifhawmfrlV podkY
rdefUawmfrlaomf&[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; tu,fí ig rjzpfjim;tHh? ighOpöm[lí
rjzpf&m? tu,fí jyKjyifrl]ur®mbdocFg&} rjzpfjim;tHh?
ightm; y#doaE``aerl rjzpfawmhvwHåU[k podkY
ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;onf atmuf
ydkif;oHa,mZOofwdkYukd tb,fodkY
jzwfEdkif&moenf;}}[kavQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYukd
rzl;jrifzl;aom/y/ olawmfauMif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom
ykxkZOfonf ½kyfudk twå[lí ½lV ½kyf&Sdaomtwå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? ½kyfö
twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;h½lV a0'emukd/ onmukd/

ocFg&wdkYukd/ OdnmPfukd twå[lí ½IV/
OdnmPf&Sdaomtwå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü
OdnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfü twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif; ½IV

xdkolonf rjrJaom ½kyfukd]]rjrJaom½kyf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? rjrJaom a0'emukd]]rjrJaom
a0'em}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? rjrJaom
onmukd]]rjrJaom onm}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod?
rjrJaom ocFg&wdkYukd]]rjrJaom ocFg&wdkY}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? rjrJaom
OdnmPfukd]]rjrJaom OdnmPf}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif;
rod/

qif;&Jaom ½kyfukd]]qif;&Jaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? qif;&Jaom a0'emukd/
qif;&Jaom onmukd/ qif;&Jaom ocFg&wdkYukd/
qif;&Jaom OdnmPfukd]]qif;&Jaom OdnmPf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod/

twår[kwfaom ½kyfukd]]twår[kwfaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? twår[kwf
aoma0'emukd]]twår[kwfaom a0'em}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? twår[kwfaom
onmukd]]twår[kwfaom onm}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif;
rod? twår[kwfaom ocFg&wdkYukd]]twår[kwfaom
ocFg&wdkY}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod?
twår[kwfaom OdnmPfukd]]twår[kwfaom OdnmPf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod/

tjyKcH&aom ½kyfukd]]tjyKcH&aom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod? tjyKcH&aom a0'em ukd/
tjyKcH&aom onmukd/ tjyKcH&aom ocFg&wdkYukd/
tjyKcH&aom OdnmPfukd]]tjyKcH&aomOdnmPf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod?]]½kyfonf
ysufpD;vwåHU}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod?
cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf ysufpD;vwåHU/

rSwfom;rl]onm}onf ysufpD;vwåHU/
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYonfysufpD;vwåHU/]]0dnmPfonf
ysufpD;vwåHU}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rod/

&[ef; tMum;tjrif&SSdaom t&d,mwdkYukd
zl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü vdr®maomç t&d,mw&m;ü
,Ofaus;aom? olawmfaumif;wdkYukd zl;jrifzl;aomç
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü
vdr®maomçolawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfukd twå[lí r½l/y/ a0'emukd/
onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd twå[lí r½l/
0dnmPf&Sdaom twå[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? twåü
0dnmPf[lí aomfvnf;aumif;? 0dnmPfü twå[lí
aomfvnf;aumif; r½l/

xdkolonf rjrJaaom ½kyfukd]]rjrJaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; od\? rjrJaom a0'emudk/ rjrJaom
onmukd/ rjrJaom ocFg&wdkYukd/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfukd]]rjrJaom 0dnmPf}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif;
od\ qif;&Jaom ½kyfukd/y/ qif;&Jaom 0dnmPfukd/
twår[kwfaom ½kyfukd/y/ twår[kwfaom 0dnmPfukd/
tjyKcH&aom ½kyfukd/ tjyKcH&aom
0dnmPfukd]]tjyKcH&aom0dnmPf }}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; od\]]½kyfonf
ysufpD;vwåHU}}[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; od\

cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/]]0dnmPfonf ysufpD;vwåHU}}
[k[kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; od\

xdkolonf ½kyfysufpD;jcif;aMumifh
a0'emysufpD;jcif;aMumifh onmysufpD;jcif;aMumifh
ocFg&wdkYysufpD;jcif;aMumifh
0dnmPfysufpD;jcif;aMumifh]]igrnfaom w&m;onf tu,fí
r&Sdjim;tHh? ighOpöm[lí &Sdonf rjzpf&m? tu,fí
jyKjyifrI]ur®m bdocFg&} rjzpfjim;tHh? ightm;
y#doaE¨aerl rjzpfawmhvwHåU}}[k podkY

ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOfwdkYukd jzwfEdkif&m\[k
rdefYawmfrl\ toQifbk&m; rSefyg\? podkY
ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOfwdkYukdjzwfEdkif&monfomvQif
wnf;[k avQmuf\

toQifbk&m; tb,fodkY odaom tb,fodkY jrifaomoltm;
umvrjcm;b] tmoa0gukefrljzpfygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/
&[ef; avmuü tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonfrxdwvfeYxdkuf aom t&mü
xdwvfeYjcif;odkY a&muf\ &[ef; rSef\? tu,fí
igrnfaomw&m; r&Sdjim;tHh? ighOpöm[k &Sdonf
rjzpf&m? tu,fí jyKjyifrl]ur®mbdocFg&}rjzpfjim;tHh?
ightm; y#doaE``aerl rjzpfawmhvwHåU[laom
(tenf;i,faom) p0dyóemonftMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOftm; xdwvfeYjcif;yif rnf\

&[ef; tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
rxdwvfeYxdkufaom t&mü xdwvfeYjcif;odkYra&muf/
&[ef; rSef\? igrnfaomw&m; tu,fí r&SdcJhaomf
ighOpöm[lí &Sdonf rjzpf&m? tu,fí jyKjyifrl]ur®m
bdocFg&} rjzpfjim;tHh? ightm; y#doaE``aerl
rjzpfawmhvwHåU[laom p0dyóemonf
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhftm; xdwvfeYjcif; rnf/
&[ef; 0dnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf ½kyfodkY uyfa&mufí
rlvnf; wnf&m\? ½kyfvQif tm½Hk&Sdaom ½kyfvQif
wnf&m&Sdaom0dnmPfonf ESpfoufrl]wPSm} jzifh
oGef;avmif;tyfonfjzpfí BuD;yGg; pnfyif
jyefYajymjcif;odkYa&muf&m\ &[ef; a0'emodkY
uyfa&mufí rlvnf;/ &[ef; onmodkY uyfa&mufí rlvnf;/
&[ef; 0dnmPfwnfonf&Sdaomf ocFg&odkY uyfa&mufí
rlvnf; wnf&m\? ocFg&vQif tm½Hk&SdaomocFg&vQif
wnf&m&Sdaom 0dnmPfonf ESpfoufrl]wPSm} jzifh
oGef;avmif;tyfonfjzpfí BuD;yGg;pnfyif
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&m\

&[ef; wpfOD;wpfa,mufu]]igonf ½kyfukd z,fxm;í
a0'emukd z,fxm;í onmukdz,fxm;í ocFg&wdkYukd
z,fxm;í 0dnmPf\ vmjcif; oGm;jcif; aojcif; jzpfjcif;
BuD;yGg;jcif;pnfyifjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukd ynwftHh }}
[k qdk&m\? ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkif/

&[ef; &[ef;onf ½kyf"mwfü pJGrufrlukd tu,fí
y,ftyfonf jzpfjim;tHh? pJGrufrlukdy,fjcif;aMumifh
tm½Hkonf jywf\? 0dnmPf\ wnf&m rjzpfEdkif/ &[ef;
&[ef;onfa0'em"mwfü tu,fí / &[ef; &[ef;onf onm"mwfü
tu,fí / &[ef; &[ef;onfocFg&"mwfü tu,fí / &[ef; &[ef;onf
0dnmPf"mwfü pJGrufrlukd tu,fí y,ftyfonfjzpfjim;tHh?
pJGrufrlukd y,fjcif;aMumifh tm½Hkonf jywf\? 0dnmPf\
wnf&monf rjzpfEdkif? wnf&mr&Sdaom xdk0dnmPfonf
pnfyifrl uif;vsuf jyKjyifrl uif;vsuf
udavomrSvGwfajrmuf\? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufjcif;aMumifh wnfwHh\?
wnfwHhjcif;aMumifh a&mifh&J\?
a&mifh&Jjcif;aMumifh rawmifhw? rawmifhwaom olonf
rsufarSmufb0ü omvQif Nidrf;at;\?]]y#doaE" aerl
ukefNyD/y/ þr*fudpö tvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\ &[ef; þodkY odaom þodkY
jrifaom oltm; umvrjcm;b] tmoa0gukefrl jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-Oyg'gey&dy0wåeokwf

56/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf þig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- ½lykyg'geu©E"m?
a0'Ekyg'geu©E"m? onKyg'geu©E"m?
ocFg½kyg'geu©E"m? 0dnmPkyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY þOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd

av;jyef_{tm};jzifh[kwfw_{dkif};rSefpGm
rod&ao;orQumvywfvHk; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh
wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;vlrsm;
ESifh wuGaom vllUavmuü]]twkr&Sdaom
oAÁnKwÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í odNyD}}[k ig0efrcH/
&[ef;wdkY pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd
av;jyef_{tm};jzifh[kwfw_{dkif};rSefpGm odaomtcgü omvQif
ewf/y/ rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom
vllUavmuü]]twkr&SdaomoAÁnKwÓPfukd xdk;xGif;í
odNyD}}[k ig 0efcHV

av;jyef[lonf tb,fenf;? ½kyfukd xdk;xGif;í odNyD?
½kyfjzpfamumif;ukd xdk;xGif;í odNyD?
½kyfcsKyf&mukd xdk;xGif;í odNyD?
½kyfcsKyf&modkY a&mufamumif;tusifhukd xdk;xGif;í
odNyD/ a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
0dnmPfukd xdk;xGif;í odNyD? 0dnmPfjzpfamumif;ukd
xdk;xGif;í odNyD? 0dnmPfcsKyf&mukd xdk;xGif;í
odNyD? 0dnmPfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhukd xdk;xGif;í odNyD/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf[lonf tb,fenf;/
r[mbkwfav;rsKd;ESifh r[mbkwfav;rsKd;wdkYukd rSDí
jzpfam ½kyfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd ½kyf[k qdk&V
tm[m&jzpfay:rlaMumifh ½kyfjzpfay:\?
tm[m&csKyfrlaMumifh ½kyfcsKyf\? rSefuefaom
jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[laom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif
½kyfcsKyf&modkY a&mufamumif;tusifh rnfV

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf podkY
½kyfukd txl;odí podkY ½kyfjzpfamumif;ukdtxl;odí
podkY ½kyfcsKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY
½kyfcsKyf&modkY a&mufamumif;tusifhukd txl;odí
½kyfü NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg pJGrufrl uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfjcif;iSg usifhukef\?

xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYonfaumif;pGm usifholwdkY
jzpfukefV xdkolwdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf } ü
axmufwnfEdkifukefV

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf podkY
½kyfukd txl;odí /y/ podkY
½kyfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhukd txl;odí
½kyfü NiD;aiGUjcif;aMumifh pJGrufrl
uif;jcif;aMumifhcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh pJGvrf;jCIF; r&Sdrlí
udavomrS vGwfajrmufukefV xdkolwdkYonf
aumif;pGmvGwfajrmufolwdkY jzpfukefV
xdkaumif;pGm vGwfajrmufolwdkYonf tvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukefV

xdktvHk;pHkudpö NyD;NyD; jzpfukefaom
olwdkYtm; 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY a0'em[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
a0'emtaygif;wdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;?
rsufpdtawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl]a0'em}?
em;tawGUaMumifhjzpfaomcHpm;rl]a0'em}?
ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl]a0'em}?
vQmtawGUaMumifhjzpfaomcHpm;rl]a0'em}? ukd,f
tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl]a0'em}?
pdwftawGUaMumifhjzpfaomcHpm;rl]a0'em}
wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd a0'em[k qdktyfV
zójzpfay:jCIF;aMumifhcHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfay:\? zó
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyfV
rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[laom
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif
a0'emcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifh rnfV

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf podkY
a0'emudk txl;odí podkY a0'emjzpfay:aMumif;udk
txl;odí podkY a0'emcsKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY
a0'emcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
a0'emü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg pJGrufrl uif;jCIF;iSg

csKyfjcf;isg usifhukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
aumif;pGm usifholwkdY jzpfukef\ xdkaumif;pGm
usifholwkdYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf }ü
axmufwnfEdkifukef\

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwkdYonf podkY
a0'emukd txl;odí /y/ podkY a0'emcsKyf
&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhukd txl;odí /y/
tvHk;pHkudpö NyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwkdYtm;
0#fqif;&J [lí ynwf&ef r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY onm[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
onmtaygif;wdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkY wnf;? tqif;ü
rSwfom;rl]onm}? toHü rSwfom;rl]onm}? teHUü
rSwfom;rl]onm}? t&omü hrSwfom;rl]onm}? tawGUü
rSwfom;rl]onm}? "r®ü rSwfom;rl]onm} wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY bonfukd onm[k qdktyf\
zójzpfay:jcif;aMumifh rSwfom;rl]onm} jzpfay:\?
zócsKyfjcf;isg aMumifh rSwfom;rl]onm} csKyf\
rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[laom
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif onmcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh rnf\y/ tvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwkdYtm; 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef
r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
aphaqmfrl apwemtaygif;wdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;? tqif;ü aphaqmfrl? toHü
aphaqmfrl? teHUü aphaqmfrl? t&omü aphaqmfrl?
tawGUtxdü aphaqmfrl? "r®ü aphaqmfrlwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY bonfukd ocFg&wdkY[k qdktyf\
zójzpfay:jcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpfay:\?
zócsKyfjcf;isg aMumifh ocFg&csKyf\
rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[laom
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif ocFg&wdkY
csKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifh rnf\
aMumif;tusifh rnf\

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf podkY
ocFg&wdkYukd txl;odí podkY ocFg&wdkY
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd txl;odí podkY ocFg&wdkY
csKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY ocFg&wdkY
csKyf&modkYa&muf aMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg pJGrufri uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfjcif;iSgusifhukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
aumif;pGm usifholwdkY jzpfukef/
xdkaumif;pGmusifholwdkYonf p"r®
0de,]omoemawmf } ü axmufwnfEdkifukef/

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonfum; podkY
ocFg&wdkYukd txl;odí podkY
ocFg&wdkYjzpfay:aMumif;ukd txl;odí podkY
ocFg&wdkY csKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY ocFg&wdkY
csKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif;aMumifh pJGrufri
uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfjcif;aMumifh rpJGvrf;rlí
udavomrS vGwfukef/ xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufolwdkY jzpfukef/
xdkaumif;pGm vGwfajrmufolwdkYonf tvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukef/ xdktvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwdkYtm; 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef
r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
0dnmPfaygif;wdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;?
pu©K0dnmPf? aomw0dnmPf? Cme0dnmPf?
Zd0Sg0dnmPf? um,0dnmPf? raem0dnmPfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ponfukd 0dnmPf[k qdk&/
emrf½kyfjzpfay:jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpfay:\?
emrf½kyfcsKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfcsKyf/
rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrl[laomt*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif
0dnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifh rnf/

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf podkY
 OdnmPfukd txl;odí podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;ukd
 txl;odí podkY OdnmPfcsKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY
 OdnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
 OdnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg pJGrufri uif;jcif;iSg
 csKyfjCIF;iSg usifhukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
 aumif;pGm usifholwdkY jzpfukef\ xdkaumif;pGm
 usifholwdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf } ü
 axmufwnfEdkifukef\

&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf podkY
 OdnmPfukd txl;odí podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;ukd
 txl;odí podkY OdnmPfcsKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY
 OdnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
 OdnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh pJGrufri
 uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfjCIF;aMumifhrpJGvrf; rí
 udavomrS vGwfajrmufukef\? xdkolwdkYonf
 aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufolwdkYjzpfukef\ xdk
 aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufNyD;olwdkYonf tvHk;pHkudpö
 NyD;NyD; jzpfukef\
 xdktvHk;pHkudpöNyD;NyD;jzpfukef\ aom olwdkYtm;
 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef r&SdawmhNyD[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-owå|meokwf

57/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ckepfXmewdkYü
 vdr®maom oHk;rsKd;tm;jzifh ½laom &[ef;udk
 pomoemawmfü tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkol usifhoHk;NyD;ol
 a,musfm;jrwf[k qdktyf\ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
 tb,fodkYvQif ckepfXmewdkYü vdr®moenf;?
 &[ef;wdkY pavmuü &[ef;onf ½kyfudk od\
 ½kyfjzpfamumif;udk od\? ½kyfcsKyf&mudk od\
 ½kyfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk od\

½kyf\om,mzG,fudk od\? ½kyf\ tjypfudk od\? ½kyfrS
xGufajrmufrludk od\ a0'emudk od\ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk od\
0dnmPfjzpfamumif;udk od\? 0dnmPfcsKyf&mudk od\
0dnmPf csKyf&modkY a&mufamumif;tusifhudk od\
0dnmPf\ om,mzG,fudk od\? 0dnmPf\ tjypfudk od\
0dnmPfrS xGufajrmufrludk od\

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf[lonf tb,fenf;/
r[mbkwfav;rsKd;ESifh r[mbkwfav;rsKd;wdkYudk rSDí
jzpfam½kyfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk ½kyf[k
qdktyf\? tm[m&jzpfay:rlaMumifh ½kyfjzpfay:\?
tm[m&csKyfrlaMumifh ½kyfcsKyf\ rSefuefaom
jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[laom
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif
½kyfcsKyf&modkY a&mufamumif;tusifh rnf\ ½kyfudk
pGJí jzpfay:vmaomudk,\ csrf;omrl pdwf\ csrf;omrlonf
½kyf\ om,mzG,f rnf\? rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabmonf ½kyf\ tjypf rnf\ ½kyfÜ
vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
azsmufjCIF;vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk y,jCIF;onf
½kyfrS xGufajrmufrl rnf\ &[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwDkYonf podkY ½kyfudk txl;odí podkY
½kyfjzpfamumif;udk txl;odí podkY
½kyfcsKyf&mudktxl;odí podkY ½kyfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhudk txl;odí podkY ½kyf\
om,mzG,fudktxl;odí podkY ½kyf\ tjypfudk txl;odí
podkY ½kyfrS xGufajrmufrludk txl;odí ½kyfÜ
NiDaiGUjCIF;iSg pGJrufrl uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg
usifhuKEf\ xdkorPjAm[®PwDkYonf
aumif;pGmusifholwdkY jzpfuKEf\ xdkaumif;pGm
usifholwdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
axmufwnf&m&uKEf\

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwDkYonfum;
podkY ½kyfudk txl;odí podkY ½kyfjzpfamumif;udk

tjypfudktxl;odí podkY a0'emrS xGufajrmufrludk
txl;odí a0'emü NiDaiGUjcf;ISg pGJrufjcf;uif;jcf;ISg
csKyfjcf;ISg usifhukefV xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
aumif;pGm usifholwdkY jzpfukefV

xdkaumif;pGm usifholwdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü axmufwnf&m &ukefV
&[ef;wdkYtcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonfum; podkY
a0'emudk txl;odí /y/
xdktvHk;pHkudpöNyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwdkYtm;
0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY onm[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
onmtaygif;wdkYonf bajcmufyg;wdkY wnf;? tqif;ü
rSwfom;rl]onm}? toHü rSwfom;rl]onm}? teHUü
rSwfom;rl]onm}? t&omü rSwfom;rl]onm}?
tawGUtxdü rSwfom;rl]onm}? "r®ü rSwfom;rl]onm}
wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk onm[k qdktyfV
zójzpfay:jcf;aMumifh rSwfom;rl]onm} jzpfay:\?
zócsKyfjcf; aMumifh rSwfom;rl]onm} csKyfV
rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaomwnfMunfrl[laom t*Fg
&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif onmcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhrnfV/y/ xdktvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwdkYtm; 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef
r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
aphaqmfrl]apwem}taygif;wdkYonf
bajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;? tqif;ü aphaqmfrl]apwem}/y/
"r®ü aphaqmfrl]apwem} wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYudk ocFg&wdkY[k qdktyfukefV
zójzpfay:jcf;aMumifh ocFg& jzpfay:\? zócsKyfjcf;
aMumifh ocFg& csKyfV rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/
rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[laomt*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
pt&d,r*fonfyif ocFg&wdkY csKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh rnfV

ocFg&wdkYudk pJGí jzpfay: vmaomudk,f\ csrf;omrl
pdwf\ csrf;omrlonf ocFg&wdkY\om,mzG,f rnfV rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF; oabmonf ocFg&wdkY\
tjypfrnfV

ocFg&wdkYü vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
azsmufjCIF; vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
y,fjCIF;onfocFg&wdkYrS xGufajrmufrl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwDkYonf podkY
ocFg&wdkYudk txl;odí podkY
ocFg&wdkYjzpfay:aMumif;udk txl;odí podkY
ocFg&wdkY csKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY ocFg&wdkY
csKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí /y/
ocFg&wdkYü NiDaiGUjCIF;iSg pGJrufrl uif;jCIF;iSg
csKyfjCIF;iSg usifhukefV xdkorPjAm[®PwDkYonf
aumif;pGm usifholwdkY jzpfukefV xdkaumif;pGm
usifholwdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
axmufwnf&m &ukefV/y/ xdktvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwdkYtm; 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef
r&SdawmhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
0dnmPftaygif;wdkYonf bajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
pu©K0dnmPf? aomw0dnmPf? Cme0dnmPf?
Zd0Sg0dnmPf? um,0dnmPf? raem0dnmPfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ponfudk 0dnmPf[k qdktyfV
emrf½kyfjzpfay:jCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpfay:\?
emrf½kyfcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPfcsKyf\?
rSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrl[laomt*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fonfyif
0dnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifh rnfV
0dnmPfudkpGJí jzpfay:vmaomudk,f\ csrf;omrl pdwf\
csrf;omrlonf 0dnmPf\ om,mzG,f rnf\? rjrJ aom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabmonf 0dnmPf\ tjypfrnfV
0dnmPfü vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk azsmufjCIF;

vdkcsifpGJrufri]qE´&m*}udk y,fjcif;onf
OdnmPfrSxGufajrmufrl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf podkY
OdnmPfudk txl;odí podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;udk
txl;odí podkY OdnmPfcsKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY
OdnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
podkY OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fudk txl;odí podkY OdnmPf\
tjypfudk txl;odí podkY OdnmPfrS vGwfajrmufrludk
txl;odí OdnmPfü NiDaiGUjcif;iSg pGJrufrluif;jcif;iSg
csKyfjcif;iSg usifhukefV xdkorPjAm[®PwdekYonf
aumif;pGm usifholwdkY jzpfukefV

xdkaumif;pGm usifholwdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü axmufwnf&m &ukefV

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonfum;
podkY OdnmPfudk txl;odí
podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;udk txl;odí podkY
OdnmPfcsKyf&mudk txl;odí podkY
OdnmPfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk txl;odí
podkY OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fudk txl;odí podkY OdnmPf\
tjypfudk txl;odí podkY OdnmPfrS xGufajrmufrludk
txl;odí OdnmPfü NiDaiGUjcif;aMumifhpGJrufri
uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfjcif;aMumifh rpGJvrf;rlí
udavomrS vGwfajrmufukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwdekYonf
aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufolwdkY jzpfukefV aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmufNyD;aom olwdkYonf tvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD; jzpfukefV xdktvHk;pHkudpö
NyD;NyD;jzpfukefaom olwdkYtm; 0#fqif;&J[lí ynwf&ef
r&SdawmhNyD/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
ckepfXmewdkYü vdr®mV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif oHk;rsKd;tm;jzifh
½lqifjcfiol jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf "mwftm;jzifh ½l\? tm,wetm;jzifh ½l\
y#dpöorkyÜg'ftm;jzifh½l\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif

&[ef;onf oHk;rsKd;tm;jzifh ½lqifjCIFol jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
ckePfXmewdkYü vdr®maom oHk;rsKd;tm;jzifh
½laom &[ef;udk þ"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tvHk;pHk
jynfhpHkolusifhoHk;NyDol a,musfm;jrwf[k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-or®morÁK'""okwf

58/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ½kyfÜ NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh
pGJrufrl uif;jCIF;aMumifhcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh rpGJvrf;rlí
udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufNyD;aom or®morÁK'""[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ynmTm;jzifh udavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufaom &[ef;udkvnf; ½kyfÜ
NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifhpGJrufrl uif;jCIF;aMumifh
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh rpGJvrf;rlí udavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufNyD;aomynm0drkwå&[ef;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;udk a0'emü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh pGJrufrl uif;jCIF;aMumifh
csKyfjCIF;aMumifhrpGJvrf;rlí udavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufNyD;aom or®morÁK'""[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY ynmTm;jzifhudavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufaom &[ef;udkvnf; a0'emü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh/y/ ynm0drkwå&[ef;[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwdkifrSefpGm

odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;udk onmü /
ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh pGJrurfrl
uif;jCIF; aMumifh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh rpGJvrf;rlí
udavomwdkYrShvGwfajrmufNyD;aom or®morÁK' "[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY ynmTm;jzifh
vGwfajrmufaom&[ef;udkvnf; 0dnmPfü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh pGJrurfrl uif;jCIF;aMumifh
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh rpGJvrf;rlí udavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufNyD;aom ynm0drkwå&[ef;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkESpfyg;wdkYwGif ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh ynmTm;jzifh vGwfajrmufaom
ynm0drkwå&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\ txl;um; tb,fenf;/
ydkvGefaom tm;xkwfrlum; tb,fenf;?
jcm;em;rlum;tb,fenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\ jrwpfGmbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;omvQif t&if;cH &SdygukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;omvQif a&SUaqmif jzpfygukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;omvQifudk;uG,f&m &Sdygukef\?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? ppum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;ÓPfü om xifapawmfrlygavmh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHrS Mum;em&í &[ef;wdkYonf
aqmifxm;&ygukefVwåHU[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[maytHh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rjzpfay:ao;aom
vrf;udk jzpfay:ap\? rjzpfao;aom vrf;udkjzpfap\?

rajymMum;zl;ao;aom vrf;udk ajymMum;awmfrl\?
vrf;udk odawmfrl\? vrf;ü uRrf;usifawmfrl\? vrf;ü
vdr®mawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY ,cktcg wynfhwdkYonf
vrf;odkY tpOfvdkufukefvsuf aeukef\? aemufrS
jynfhpHkukefV &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh ynmjzifhvGwfajrmufaom &[ef;
wdkY\ txl;um; ponfyifwnf;? ydkvGefaom tm;xkwfrlum;
ponfyifwnf;? jcm;em;rlum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-tewåvu©Pokwf

59/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoDjynf
£odywe rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
yíö0*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY} }[k rdefYawmfrlV
toQifbk&m;[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\-

&[ef;wdkY ¹/₂kyfonf twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY ¹/₂kyfonf
twå jzpfCjhjim;tHh? þ¹/₂kyfonf emusifjCIF;iSg
rjzpf&m?]]ig\ ¹/₂kyfonf podkY jzpfap? ig\ ¹/₂kyfonf
podkY rjzpfapvifh} }[k ¹/₂kyfÜ awmifhwrludk
&aumif;&mV &[ef;wdkY ¹/₂kyfonf
twår[kwfaomaMumifh emusifjCIF;iSg jzpfV

]]ig\ ¹/₂kyfonf podkY jzpfap? ig\ ¹/₂kyfonf podkY
rjzpfapvifh} }[k ¹/₂kyfÜ awmifhwrludk &vnf;r&/

a0'emonf twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY a0'emonf twå
jzpfCjhjim;tHh? þa0'emonf emusifjCIF;iSg
rjzpf&m?]]ig\ a0'emonf podkY jzpfap? ig\ a0'emonf

podkY rjzpfapvifh}}[ka0'emü awmifhwrludk
&aumif;&m\ &[ef;wdkY a0'emonf
twår[kwfaomaMumifhemusifjCIF; iSg jzpf\]]ig\
a0'emonf podkY jzpfap? ig\ a0'emonf
podkYrjzpfapvifh}}[k a0'emü awmifhwrludk &vnf; r&/

onmonf twår[kwf/y/ ocFg&wdkYonf twår[kwfukef?
&[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkYonf twåhjzpfukefjim;tHh?
emusifjCIF;iSg rjzpfukef&m?]]ig\ ocFg&wdkYonf
podkY jzpfapukefownf;? ig\ocFg&wdkYonf podkY
rjzpfapukefownf; }}[k ocFg&wdkYü awmifhwrludk
&aumif;&m\ &[ef;wdkYocFg&wdkYonf
twår[kwfaomaMumifh emusifjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\]]ig\
ocFg&wdkYonf podkYjzpfap ukefownf;? ig\
ocFg&wdkYonf podkY rjzpfapukefownf;}}[k
ocFg&wdkYü awmifhwrludk&vnf; r&/

OdnmPfonf twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY OdnmPfonf twå
jzpfCjhjim;tHh? emusifjCIF;iSg rjzpf&m?]]ig\
OdnmPfonf podkY jzpfap? ig\ OdnmPfonf podkY
rjzpfapvifh}}[k OdnmPfü awmifhwrludk &aumif;&m\
&[ef;wdkY OdnmPfonf twår[kwfaomaMumifh
emusifjCIF;iSg jzpf\]]ig\OdnmPfonf podkY jzpfap? ig\
OdnmPfonf podkY rjzpfapvifh}}[k OdnmPfü
awmifhwrludk&vnf; r&/

&[ef;wdkY xdkT&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]] þ½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? þ½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? þ½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½ljCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfygtoQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
OdnmPfonf qif;&Javm csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg

toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm
jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig\
udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½lJcif;iSgoifhavsmfygrnfavm/
roifhavsmfyg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;aMumifh twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaomtvHk;pHkaom ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\
udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ twdwf
tem*wfypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom
tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwftjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom a0'emudk]]
pa0'emonf ighOpöm r[kwf? pa0'emonf ig r[kwf?
pa0'emonf ig\udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmrSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/ twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk]] pocFg&wdkYonfighOpöm
r[kwfuKEf? pocFg&wdkYonf ig r[kwfuKEf?
pocFg&wdkYonf ig\udk,f]twå}r[kwfuKEf}}[k
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/ twdwf tem*wfypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom
0dnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpömr[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå}
r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynm
jzifh ½l&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ½laom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf;

NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUaomf
pJGrufri uif;\? pGJrufri uif;jcif;aMumifh (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmuf\? (udavomrS) vGwfajrmufaomf
(udavomrS)]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPf
jzpfay:\?]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdKyiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k a[mawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\?
ylö0*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
rdefYawmfrlaom pum;udk ESpfvdkonf jzpfí
0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lukefNyD/ p*gxmrfuf
oufoufaoma'oemudk a[mawmfrltyfonf&Sdaomf
ylö0*³/₄D&[ef;wdkY\ pdwfwdkYonf rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrSvGwfajrmufukef\

owårokwf/

8-r[mvdokwf

60/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynfr[m0kefawm jymom'faqmif
aygufaomausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
xdktcgr[mvdvdpä0Donf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí /y/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
bpum;udkavQmuf\-

]]toQifbk&m; yl&Puóyonf owå0gwdkY npfnL;&ef
taMumif; r&Sd? taxmuftyHh r&Sd? taMumif; r&SdbJ
taxmuftyHh r&SdbJ owå0gwdkYonf npfnL;ukef\
owå0gwdkY pifMu,f&eftaMumif; r&Sd? taxmuftyHh
r&Sd? taMumif; r&SdbJ taxmuftyHh r&SdbJ
owå0gwdkYonfpifMu,fukef\k qdkukef\?

jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum; pt&mü tb,fodkY
rdefYqdkygoenf;}}[kavQmufV

r[mvd owå0gwdkY npfnL;&ef taMumif;&Sd\
taxmuftyHh&Sd\? owå0gwdkYonf taMumif;&Sdukef
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí npfnL;ukefV r[mvd
owå0gwdkY pifMu,f&ef taMumif;&Sd\
taxmuftyHh&Sd\? owå0gwdkYonf
taMumif;&Sdukefonf taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí
pifMu,fukef\[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; owå0gwdkY npfnL;&ef taMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;? owå0gwdkYonf
tb,ftaMumif;&Sdukefonf tb,ftaxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf
jzpfí npfnL;ygukefoenf;/

r[mvd p½kyfonf pifppf qif;&Jom jzpfjim;tHh?
qif;&JodkYom usa&mufjim;tHh? qif;&JodkY
omouf0ifjim;tHh? csrf;omodkY rouf0ifjim;tHh?
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfö jyif;pGm rpGJrufukef&m/ r[mvd
½kyfonf csrf;om\? csrf;omodkY usa&muf\
csrf;omodkY ouf0if\? qif;&JodkY rouf0if? xdkYaMumifh
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfö jyif;pGm pGJrufukef\? jyif;pGm
pGJrufjcif;aMumifh ,SOpyfukef\? ,SOpyfjcif;aMumifh
npfnL;ukefV r[mvd ponfum; owå0gwdkY npfnL;&ef
taMumif;wnf;? npfnL;&ef taxmuftyHhwnf;/ podkYvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf taMumif;&Sdukefonf
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí npfnL;ukefV

r[mvd pa0'emonf pifppf qif;&Jom jzpfjim;tHh?
qif;&JodkYom usa&mufjim;tHh? qif;&JodkYom
ouf0ifjim;tHh? csrf;omodkY rouf0ifjim;tHh?
owå0gwdkYonf a0'emü jyif;pGm rpGJrufukef&m/
r[mvd a0'emonf csrf;om\? csrf;omodkY usa&muf\
csrf;omodkY ouf0if\? qif;&JodkY rouf0if? xdkYaMumifh
owå0gwdkYonf a0'emü jyif;pGm pGJrufukef\
jyif;pGm

pGJrufjci; aMumifh ,SOpyfukef\? ,SOpyfjci; aMumifh
npfnL;ukef\ r[mvd ponfvnf; owå0gwdkYnpfnL;&ef
taMumif;wnf;? npfnL;&ef taxmuftyHhwnf;/ podkYvnf;
owå0gwdkYonfhtaMumif;&Sdukefonf
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí npfnL;ukef\

r[mvd onmonf/y/ r[mvd ocFg&wdkYonf pifppf
qif;&Jom jzpfukefjim;tHh? qif;&J
odkYomusa&mufukefjim;tHh? qif;&JodkYom
ouf0ifukefjim;tHh? csrf;omodkY rouf0ifukefjim;tHh?
owå0gwdkYonf ocFg&wdkYü jyif;pGm rpGJrufukef&m/
r[mvd ocFg&wdkYonf csrf;omukef\? csrf;omöodkY
usa&mufukef\? csrf;omodkY ouf0ifukef\? qif;&JodkY
rouf0ifukef? xdkYaMumifh owå0gwdkYonf
ocFg&wdkYü jyif;pGm pGJrufukef\? jyifpGm
pGJrufjci; aMumifh ,SOpyfukef\? ,SOpyfjci; aMumifh
npfnL;ukef\ r[mvd ponfvnf; owå0gwdkY
npfnL;&eftaMumif;wnf;? npfnL;&ef taxmuftyHhwnf;/
podkYvnf; owå0gwdkYonftaMumif;&Sdukefonf
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí npfnL;ukef\

r[mvd OdnmPfonf pifppf qif;&Jom jzpfjim;tHh?
qif;&JodkYom usa&mufjim;tHh? qif;&JodkYom
ouf0ifjim;tHh? csrf;omodkY rouf0ifjim;tHh?
owå0gwdkYonf OdnmPfü jyif;pGm rpGJrufukef&m/
r[mvd OdnmPfonf csrf;om\? csrf;omodkY usa&muf\?
csrf;omodkY ouf0if\? qif;&JodkYrouf0if? xdkYaMumifh
owå0gwdkYonf OdnmPfü jyif;pGm pGJrufukef\?
jyif;pGm
pGJrufjci; aMumifh,SOpyfukef\? ,SOpyfjci; aMumihf
npfnL;ukef\ r[mvd ponfvnf; owå0gwdkY
npfnL;&eftaMumif;wnf;? npfnL;&ef taxmuftyHhwnf;/
podkYvnf; owå0gwdkYonf taMumif;&Sdukefonf
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí npfnL;ukef\

toQifbk&m; owå0gwdkYonf pifMu,f&ef
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;?
owå0gwdkYonf tb,ftaMumif;&Sdukefonf
tb,ftaxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf jzpfí pifMu,fygukefoenf;/
r[mvd þ½kyfonf pifppf csrf;omom jzpfjim;tHh?
csrf;omodkYom usa&mufjim;tHh? csrf;omodkYom
ouf0ifjim;tHh? qif;&JodkY rouf0ifjim;tHh?
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfö rNiD;aiGUukef&m/ r[mvd
½kyfonf qif;&J\? qif;&JodkY usa&muf\? qif;&JodkY
ouf0if\? csrf;omodkY rouf0if? xdkYaMumifh
owå0gwdkYonf ½kyfö NiD;aiGUukef\? NiD;aiGUAomf
pGJrufrl uif;ukef\? pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh
pifMu,fukef\ r[mvd þonfvQif owå0gwdkY
pifMu,f&eftaMumif;wnf;? taxmuftyHhwnf;/
owå0gwdkYonf þodkY
taMumif;&SdukefonftaxmuftyHh&Sd ukefonf jzpfí
pifMu,fukef\

r[mvd a0'emonf pifppf csrf;omom jzpfíJhjim;tHh/y/
r[mvd onmonf/y/ r[mvd ocFg&wdkYonf pifppf
csrf;omom jzpfíJhukefjim;tHh/y/ r[mvd 0dnmPfonf
pifppf csrf;omomjzpfíJhjim;tHh? csrf;omodkYom
a&mufjim;tHh? csrf;omodkYom ouf0ifjim;tHh?
qif;&JodkY rouf0ifjim;tHh? owå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfö
rNiD;aiGUukef&m/ r[mvd 0dnmPfonf qif;&J\?
qif;&JodkYusa&muf\? qif;&JodkY ouf0if\? csrf;omodkY
rouf0if? xdkYaMumifh owå0gwdkYonf 0dnmPfö
NiD;aiGUukef\? NiD;aiGUAomf pGJrufrl uif;ukef\?
pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh pifMu,fukef\ r[mvd þonfvQif
owå0gwdkY pifMu,f&ef taMumif;wnf;?
taxmuftyHhwnf;/ owå0gwdkYonf
þodkYtaMumif;&Sdukefonf taxmuftyHh&Sdukefonf
jzpfí pifMu,fukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-tm'dwåokwf

61/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf
ajymifajymif awmufavmif\? a0'emonf ajymifajymif
awmufavmif\? onmonf ajymifajymif awmufavmif\?
ocFg&wdkYonf ajymifajymifhawmufavmifukef\?
OdnmPfonf ajymifajymif awmufavmif\ &[ef;wdkY
podkY jrifaomtMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\?
onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\?
OdnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUaomf pJGrufrl uif;\?
pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh (udavomrS) vGwfajrmuf\?
(udavomrS) vGwfajrmufaomf (udavom
rS)]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPf
jzpfay:\?]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD?
tusifhjrwfudkusifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f)
udpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD}}[kod\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ed½kwådyxokwf

62/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf rwm;jrpftyfukefaom
rpGefYtyfukefaom rpGefYzl;ukefaom o'´gç trnfç ynwf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ,ckvnf; rpGefYtyfukef? aemifvnf;
pGefYtyfvdrfhrnf r[kwfukef/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD; csKyfNyD;azmufjyefNyD;aom
½kyftm;]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfNyD;}}
[laom trnfudk]]jzpfNyD;}}[l aom ynwfudk

&\?]]jzpfqj}}[laom tac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfvåHU}}
[laomtac:ta0:udk r&/ vGefNyD; csKyfNyD;
azmufjyefNyD;aom a0'emtm;]]jzpfNyD;}}
[laomtac:ta0:udk]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom
trnfudk]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}
[laomtac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk r&/ vGefNyD; csKyfNyD;
azmufjyefNyD;aomonmtm;/
ocFg&wdkYtm;]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom trnfudk]]jzpfNyD;}}
[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}[laom tac:ta0:udk
r&?]]jzpfvåHU}} [laomtac:ta0:udk r&/ vGefNyD;
csKyfNyD; azmufjyefNyD;aom
0dnmPftm;]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom trnfudk]]jzpfNyD;}}
[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}[laom tac:ta0:udk
r&?]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom tac:ta0:udk r&/

&[ef;wdkY rjzpfao; rxif&Sm;ao;aom
½kyftm;]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom
trnfudk]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}
[laom tac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom tac:ta0:udk
r&/ rjzpfao; rxif&Sm;ao;aom a0'emtm;]]jzpfvåHU}}
[laom tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom
trnfudk]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}[l
aom tac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom tac:ta0:udk
r&/ rjzpfao;rxif&Sm;ao;aom onmtm;/
ocFg&wdkYtm;]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfvåHU}} [laom trnfudk]]jzpf
våHU}}[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}
[laomtac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfNyD;}} [laom tac: ta0:udk
r&/ rjzpfao;
rxif&Sm;ao;aom0dnmPftm;]]jzpfvåHU}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfvåHU}} [laom

trnfudk]]jzpfvwåHU}}[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfqj}}
[laom tac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfNyD;}} [laomtac:ta0:udk
r&/

&[ef;wdkY jzpfaeaom xif&Sm;aeaom
½kyftm;]]jzpfqj}}[laom tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfqj}}[laom
trnfudk]]jzpfqj}}[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfNyD;}}
[laom tac:ta0:udk r&?]]jzpfvwåHU}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk r&/ jzpfaeaom xif&Sm;aeaom
a0'emtm;]]jzpfqj}} [laom tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfqj}}
[laom trnfudk]]jzpfqj}}[laom ynwfudk
&\?]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom tac:hta0:udk
r&?]]jzpfvwåHU}}[laom tac:ta0:udk r&/ jzpfaeaom
xif&Sm;aeaom onmtm;/ ocFg&wdkYtm;]]jzpfqj}}
[laom tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfqj}}[laom trnfudk]]jzpfqj}}
[laom ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom tac:ta0:udk r&
]]jzpfvwåHU}}[laom tac:ta0:udk r&/ jzpfaeaom
xif&Sm;aeaom 0dnmPftm;]]jzpfqj}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfqj}}[laomtrnfudk]]jzpfqj}} [laom
ynwfudk &\?]]jzpfNyD;}}[laom
tac:ta0:udk]]jzpfvwåHU}} [laomtac:ta0:udk r&/

&[ef;wdkY ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
rwm;jrpftyfukefaom rpGefYtyfukefaom
rpGefYzl;ukefaom o'gç trnfç ynwf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ,ckvnf; rpGefYtyfukef? aemifvnf;
pGefYtyfvdrfhrnf r[kwfukef/ &[ef;wdkY
taMumif;r&Sd[k t,l&Sdukefaom jyKaomfvnf; jyKonf
rrnf[kt,l&Sdukefaom tusKd;r&Sd[k t,l&Sdukefaom
OuúvZeyk'fom; 0óESifh bnwdkYaomfrSvnf;ujh&JU
ykwfcwf jypfwif pGyfpGJrnfudk aMumufaomaMumifh
po'gç trnfç ynwf oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkuJh&JUzG,f
wm;jrpfzG,f[k rxifc]hukef[k (rdefYawmfrl\)

'orokwf/

rZÑdryPÖmou\ a&S;OD;pGmaom Oy,0*f NyD;V

(7) 2-t&[EÅ0*f 1-Oyg'd,rmeokwf

63/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynftemxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
&[ef;wpf;yg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmuf\-]toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfwynfhawmf tm;
tusOf;tm;jzifh w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh?
wynfhawmfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\,if;w&m;udk
Mum;em&aomf wpfa,mufwnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí
rarhravsmhjiif;pGmvkHYvjyKvsuf edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aevdkyg\ } }[k avQmuf\
&[ef;pGJvrf;aomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJU tyf\
rpGJvrf;aomf rm&frS vGwfajrmuf\
bkef;awmfBuD;aomjrwpfGmbk&m; odygNyD?
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m; odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpfaom
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;/ toQifbk&m; ½kyfudk
pGJvrf;aomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\? rpGJvrf;aomf
rm&frS vGwfajrmuf\? a0'emudk pGJvrf;aomf rm&fonf
aESmifzGJUtyf\? rpGJvrf;aomf rm&frS vGwfajrmuf\
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk pGJvrf;aomf
rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\? rpGJvrf;aomf
rm&frSvGwfajrmuf\ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; tusOf;tm;jzifh a[maom ppum;\
tus,fjzpfaom teufudk podkY odyg\k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf igbk&m;
tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mMum;tyfaompum;\ tus,fjzpfaom

teufudk aumif;pGm oday\ &[ef; ½kyfudk pGJvrf;aomf
rm&fonfaESmifzGJUtyf\? rpGJvrf;aomf rm&frS
vGwfajrmuf\? a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudkpGJvrf;aomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\?
rpGJvrf;aomf rm&frS vGwfajrmuf\ &[ef; igtusOf;tm;
jzifh a[mMum;tyfaom ppum;\ tus,fjzpfaom teufudk
podkY rSwf&rnf[krdefYawmfrl\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;udk
tvGefESpfouf0rf;ajrmufí ae&mrS
xum&Sdcck;NyD;vQif t½dktaojyKí zJoGm;av\
xdkYaemuf xdk&[ef;onf wpfyg;wnf;
qdwfNidrf&modkYuyfí rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aevwfaomf rMumrDyifvUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&muf&[ef;jyKMuaom trsKd;om;wdkY
vdkvm;awmifhwtYfaomtusifhjrwfudk rsufarSmufb0ü
yifudk,fwdkif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum
a&mufvsufae\?]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\? xdk&[ef;onf
&[EÁmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfav\

yXrokwf/

2-rnrmeokwf

64/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udk avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfwynfhawmf tm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh/y/ jyif;pGm vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkYapvTwfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aevdkyg\ }}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; ig[k xifrSwfaomf

rm&fonfaESmifzGJUtyf\? ig[k rxifrSwfaomf rm&frS
vGwfajrmuf\[k rdefYawmfrlV/
bkef;awmfBuD;aomjrwfpGmbk&m; odyg NyD?
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpfao
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;/ toQifbk&m; ½kyfudk
ig[k xifrSwfaomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\?
rxifrSwfaomf rm&frSvTwfajrmufV a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk ig[k xifrSwfaomf
rm&fonfaESmifzGJUtyf\? rxifrSwfaomf rm&frS
vGwfajrmufV toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfonfjrwfpGmbk&m; tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mtyfaom ppum;\ tus,fjzpfao teufudk podkYodyg\
[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf igbk&m;
tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mMum;tyfaompum;\ tus,fjzpfao
teufudk aumif;pGm odayV &[ef; ½kyfudk ig[k
xifrSwfaomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJU tyf\? rxifrSwfaomf
rm&frS vGwfajrmufV a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk ig[k xifrSwfaomf rm&fonf
aESmifzGJUtyf\? rxifrSwfaomf rm&frS vGwfajrmufV

&[ef; ig tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom ppum;\
tus,fjzpfao teufudk podkY rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
&[EÅmwdkYwGif wpyfg;tygt0if jzpfavV

'kwd,okwf/

3-tbdeE´rmeokwf

65/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpyfg;onf/y/
wpcfkaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udk avQmuf\ - toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wynfhawmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh/y/ jyif;pGm vkHYvjyKí
edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aevdkyg\ }}[k avQmufV/ &[ef; tvGefESpfoufaomf
rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\? rESpfoufaomf rm&frS
vGwfajrmuf\[k rdefYawmfrlV/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD? haumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpfaom
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;[k rdefYawmfrlV/
jrwfpGmbk&m; ½kyfudk tvGefESpfoufaomf rm&fonf
aESmifzGJUtyf\? rESpfoufaomf rm&frS vGwfajrmufV/
a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk
tvGefESpfoufaomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\?
rESpfoufaomf rm&frS vGwfajrmufV toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfonf jrwfpGmbk&m; tusOf;a[m tyfaom
þpum;\ tus,fjzpfaom teufudk þodkY odyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf aomteufudk
aumif;pGm odayV/ &[ef; ½kyfudk tvGefESpfoufaomf
rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\? rESpfoufaomf rm&frS
vGwfajrmufV a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudkESpfoufaomf rm&fonf aESmifzGJUtyf\?
rESpfoufaomf rm&frS vGwfajrmufV &[ef;
igtusOf;a[mtyfaom þpum;\ tus,fjzpfaom teufudk
þodkY rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf&[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg; tygt0if jzpfavV

wwd,okwf/

4-tedpöokwf

66/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aomfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\~toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wynfhawmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh/y/ jyif;pGm vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aevdkyg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; tMuifoabmw&m;onf rjrJ?
xdkrjrJaom oabmw&m;ü oifonf vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;
odygNyD? aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\
toQifbk&m; ½kyfonf rjrJyg? wynfhawmfonf
xdkrjrJaom ½kyfö vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf rjrJyg/
wynfhawmfonfxdkrjrJaom OdnmPfö vdkcsifrludk
y,f&ygrnf/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tusOf;a[mtyfaom ppum;\ tus,fjzpf
teufudk podkY odyg\k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf aomteufudk
aumif;pGm oday\ &[ef; ½kyfonf rjrJ? oifonf
xdkrjrJaom ½kyfö vdkcsifrludky,f&rnf/ a0'emonf rjrJ/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf rjrJ? oifonf
xdkrjrJaom OdnmPfö vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ &[ef; ig
tusOf;a[mtyfaom ppum;\ tus,fjzpf teufudk podkY
rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf &[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfav\

pwkw→okwf/

5-'ku©okwf

67/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aomfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmuf\-]]jrwfpGmbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfwynfhawmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh/y/ jyif;pGm vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkYhapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aevdkyg\ }}[k avQmufV &[ef;
tMuifoabmw&m;onfqif;&J\? xdkqif;&Jaom
oabmw&m;ü oifonf vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrlV

bkef;awmf BuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD?
aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaomjrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;[k rdefYawmfrlV
toQifbk&m; ½kyfonf qif;&J\? wynfhawmfonf
xdkqif;&Jaom ½kyfö vdkcsifrludk y,f&ygrnf/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf qif;&J\/
wynfhawmfonf xdkqif;&Jaom 0dnmPfö vdkcsifrludk
y,f&ygrnf/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonfjrwfpGm bk&m;
tusOf;a[mtyaom bpum;\ tus,fjzpf
teufudk podkY
odyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mtyaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf aomteufudk
aumif;pGm odayV &[ef; ½kyfonf qif;&J\? oifonf
xdkqif;&JJaom ½kyfö vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf qif;&J\?
oifonfxdkqif;&Jaom 0dnmPfö vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/
&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyaom bpum;\tus,fjzpf
teufudk

podkY rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf &[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg;tygt0ifjzpfav\

ylörokwf/

6-tewaokwf

68/ om0w—ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfwynfhawmf tm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh/y/ jyif;pGm vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aevdkyg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef;
tMuifoabmw&m;onfudk,f]twå} r[kwf? oifonf xdkukd,f
]twå}r[kwfaom oabmw&m;ü vdkcsifrludk
y,frnf[krdefYawmfrl\ bkef;awmf BuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m; odygNyD? aumif;aom
pum;udkqdkawmfrlwwfaom jrwpfGmbk&m;
odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyaom pum;\ tus,fjzpfao
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\
toQifbk&m; ½kyfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfyg?
wynfhawmfonf xdkudk,f]twå} r[kwfaom ½kyfü
vdkcsifrludk y,f&ygrnf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfyg?
wynfhawmfonf xkdudk,f]twå}r[kwfaom OdnmPfü
vdkcsifrludk y,f&ygrnf/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; tusOf;a[mtyaom bpum;\ tus,fjzpfao
teufudk podkY odyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mtyaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf aomteufudk
aumif;pGm oday\ &[ef; ½kyfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf?

oifonf xdkudk,f]twå}r[kwfaom ½kyfü vdkcsifrludk
y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf? oifonf
xdkudk,f]twå}r[kwfaom OdnmPfü vdkcsifrludk
y,f&ygrnf/ &[ef; ig tusOf;a[m tyfaom ppum;\
tus,fjzpfaoM teufudk podkY rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
&[EÅmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfavV

q|okwf/

7-tewåed,okwf

69/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aomfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfwynfhawmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh/y/ aevdkyg\ } }[k avQmufV
&[ef;tMuifoabmw&m;onfudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwf?
xdkudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwfaom oabmw&m;ü oifonf
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf[k rdefYawmfrlV
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD?
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpfaoM
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;[k rdefYawmfrlV
toQifbk&m; ½kyfonfudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwfyg?
wynfhawmfonfudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwfaom ½kyfü
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonfudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwfyg/
wynfhawmfonfudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwfaom
xdkOdnmPfü vdkcsifrludky,f&rnf/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfonf jrwfpGmbk&m; tusOf;a[mtyfaom

þpum;\tus,f jzpfaom teufudk þodkY odyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mtyfaom þum;\ tus,fjzpf aomteufudk
aumif;pGm odayV &[ef; ½kyfonfudk,fydkifOpöm
r[kwf? oifonf xkdudk,fydkif Opömr[kwfaom ½kyfö
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonfudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwf?
oifonf xdkudk,fydkifOpöm r[kwfaom 0dnmPfö
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ &[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom þpum;\
tus,fjzpfaom teufudk þodkY rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
&[EÅmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfavV

owårokwf/

8-&ZeD,oP²dwokwf

70/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aomfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;udk
avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfwynfh awmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh? wynfhawmfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\w&m;udk em&í /y/ aevdkyg\}}[k
avQmuf\ &[ef;
tMuifoabmw&m;onfpGJrufzG,ftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnf\
xdkpGJrufzG,ftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaom oabmw&m;ü
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf[k rdefY awmfrlV
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD?
aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwfpGmbk&m; odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ig tusOf;a[mtyfaom þum;\ tus,fjzpfaom
teufudk oif tb,fodkY odoenf;[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; ½kyfonf pGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
wnfyg\? wynfhawmfonf xdkpGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
wnfaom ½kyfÜ vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
pGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh wnfygV wynfhawmfonf
xdkpGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaom OdnmPfÜ
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ toQifbk&m;wynfhawmfonf
jrWfpGmbk&m; tusOf;a[mtYfaom bpum;\ tus,fjzpfaom
teufudk podkY odyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oifonf ig
tusOf;a[mtYfaom pum;\ tus,fjzpf aomteufudk
aumif;pGm odayV &[ef; ½kyfonf
pGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh wnf\?
oifonfxdkpGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaom ½kyfÜ
vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf pGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
wnf\? oifonf xdkpGJrufzG,ftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaom
OdnmPfÜ vdkcsifrludk y,f&rnf/ &[ef; ig
tusOf;a[mtYfaom bpum;\ tus,fjzpfaom teufudk podkY
rSwf&rnf/y/ xdk&[ef;onf &[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfavV

t|rokwf/

9-&m"okwf

71/ om0w—ded'gef;/ xdktcg toQif&m"onf
jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
bpum;udkavQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; tb,fodkY odol
tb,fodkY jrifoltm; OdnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf; aumif;?
tyjzpfaom tm½Hktm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl
'd|d} ighOpöm[kwyfrufrl]wPSm}
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYonf
rjzpfygukefoenf; }}[k avQmufV &m"twdwf tem*wf

ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaomt,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom ½kyftm;vHk;udk]] þ½kyfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig\
udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmrSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½\?
twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/
ta0;teD;vnf;jzpfaom a0'em/ onm/ ocFg&/
0dnmPftm;vHk;udk]] þ0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
þ0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? þ 0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå}
r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½\ &m" podkY odol podkY jrifoltm;
0dnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;aumif;? tyjzpfaom
tm½Hk tm;vkH;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}
ighOpöm[kwyfrufrl]wPSm} axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,}
wdkYonf rjzpfukef/y/ toQif&m"onf&[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfavV

e0rokwf/

10-ok&m"okwf

72/ xdktcg toQifok&m"onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;tb,fodkY odol
tb,fodkY jrifoltm; 0dnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;aumif;?
tyjzpfaomtm½Hk tm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl
]'d|d} ighOpöm[k
wyfrufrl]wPSm}axmifvTm;rl]rme}rS uif; aomç
axmifvTm;jcif;tzdkYudk aumif;pGm vGefaomç
(udavomylyefrlrS) Nidrf;aomç (udavomrS) aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmufaompdwf jzpfygoenf; }}[k avQmuf\
ok&m"twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom ½kyftm;vHk;udk]] þ½kyfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig\
udk,f

]twå} r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½lí rpGJvrf;b] udavomrS
vGwfajrmufV

twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaomt,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
a0'emtm;vHk;udk/ onmtm;vHk;udk/
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk/ 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ighr[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaomynmjzifh ½lí
rpGJvrf;b] udavomrS vGwf ajrmufV ok&m" podkY odol
podkY jrifoltm;0dnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;aumif;?
tyjzpf aom tm½Hktm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif;
ig[kpGJ,lrl]'d|d} ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}
axmifvTm;rl]rme}rS uif;aom
axmifvTm;jcif;tzdkYudkaumif;pGm vGefaom
(udavomylyefrlrS) Nidrf;aom (udavomrS) aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmufaompdwfjzpfV/y/ toQifok&m"onf
&[EÅmwdkYwGif wpyfg; tygt0if jzpfavV

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf t&[EÅ0*f NyD;V

(8) 3-cZÆeD,0*f 1-tóm'okwf

73/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrirf&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf ½kyf\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ a0'emV onmV ocFg&wdkYV

0dnmPf\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGuf ajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyf\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\
a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\ 0dnmPf\
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-ork',okwf

74/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf ½kyf\ jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\
0dnmPf\ jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyf\ jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\
a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\ 0dnmPf\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-'kwd, ork',okwf

75/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyf\ jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkYV
OdnmPf\jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
htjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-t&[EÅokwf

76/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjrJ?
rjrJaom ½kyfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom
½kyfonfudk,f]twå } r[kwf?udk,f]twå } r[kwfaom
½kyfudk]] þ½kyfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig
r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå } r[kwf }][k
podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
½l&rnf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf rjrJ? rjrJaom0dnmPfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom
OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå } r[kwf?udk,f]twå }
r[kwfaom0dnmPfudk]] þ0dnmPfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
þ0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? þ0dnmPfonfig\udk,f]twå }
r[kwf }][k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ½laom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfövnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emövnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmövnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYövnf;

NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUaomf
pGJrufrl uif;\? pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmuf\? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPf
jzpf\?]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD }][k odV &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf owå0gwdkY\ ae&m&SdorQ
b0*fwk difatmifavmuü tjrwfqHk; jzpfukef\?
tcsD;rGrf;xkdufqHk; jzpfukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udkrdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf p*gxmudk
rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]&[EÅmwdkYonf csrf;omukefpGwum;?
xkd&[EÅmwdkYtm; wPSmonf r&Sd? ig jzpf\
[laomrmeudk aumif;pGm jzwftyfNyD? arm[wnf;[laom
uGef&ufudk zsufqD;tyfNyD/

xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf wPSmr&Sd&modkY
a&mufukefNyD? xkd&[EÅmwdkY\ pdwfonf
aemufusKjcf; r&Sd? xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf avmuü
udavomwdkYjzifh rvdrf;usH ukef? jrwaom olwdkY
jzpfukef\? tmo0 ukefcef;ukefNyD/

(xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf) cE¨mig;rsKd;wdkYudk
ydkif;jcm;odí olawmfauif;w&m;
ckepfyg;vQiftm½Hk&Sdukef\? csD;rGrf;xkdufukef\?
olawmfauif;jzpfukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ &ifü
jzpfauomom;awmfwdkY jzpfukef\

BuD;aom vkHYv&Sdukefaom xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf
(aAmZÆsif[laom) &wem ckepfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? usifhzG,f (odu©m) oHk;rsKd;wdkYü
usifhNyD; jzpfukef\? ab;i,fç ab;BuD;wdkYudk y,fNyD;
jzpfukefí vSnfhvnfukef\

xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf t*Fgq,fyg;wdkYESifh
jynfhphHkukef\? qifajymifBuD;ozG,f
BuD;us,fjrifhjrwfukef\? wnfMunfukef\? avmuü
tjrwfqkH; jzpfukef\? xkd&[EÅmwdkYtm; wPSmonf
r&Sd/

xkd&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
taou©yk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\ ÓPfonf jzpfay:NyD? p
cE"mudk,fonf aemufqHk;jzpf\? tusifhjrwf\
tESpfjzpfao m t&d,mzdkvfü olwpfyg;udk tm;xm;zG,f
r&SdukefNyD/

oHk;yg;aom rmetzdkYwdkYaMumifh
rwkefvlyfukef? wpfzef b0opfü jzpfjcf;rS
vGwfukef\? ,Ofaus;NyD;olwdkY
a&muftyf&mbHk]t&[wåzdkvf } odkY a&muf ukef\?
xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf avmuü &eftaygif;wdkYudk
atmifjrifNyD;olwdkY jzpf ukef\

xkd&[EÅmwdkYtm; twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefb0wdkYü ESpfoufrl]wPSm}onf
r&Sd?]avmuü hjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf twk r&Sdukef
}[k xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf &J&J&ifh&ifh pum;udk
MuHK;0g;ukef\ } }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'kwd, t&[EÅokwf

77/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ¹/₂kyfonf rjrJ?
rjrJaom ¹/₂kyfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom
¹/₂kyfonfudk,f]twå } r[kwf?udk,f]twå } r[kwfaom
¹/₂kyfudk]] p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig
r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå } r[kwf } }[k/y/
podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGmrSefuefaom ynmjzifh
¹/₂l&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ½laom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf;/ ocFg&wdkYüvnf;/ 0dnmPfüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUaomfpGJrufrl uif;\? pGJrufrl
uif;jcif;aMumifh (udavomrS) vGwfajrmuf\?
(udavomrS) vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k
todÓPfonf jzpf\?]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD?
tusifhjrwfudkusifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f)
udpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD }][kodV &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[EÅmwdkYonf owå0gwdkY\ ae&m&SdorQ
b0*fwk difatmif avmuü tjrwfqHk; jzpfukef\?
tcsD;rGrf;xkdufqHk; jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-oD[okwf

78/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif;
jcaoFhrif;onf ncsrf;tcg ae&mrS xGufí pHy,fNyD;vQif
xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYudk Munfhí oHk;Budrf
jcaoFhoHudk a[mufvsufusufpm;&m t&yfodkY oGm;\?
&[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;\ a[mufoHudk
Mum;&aomwd&päme fowå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh aMumufjcif; xdwfjcif;
vefYjcif;odkYa&mufukef\ wGif;aeowå0gwdkYonf
wGif;odkY 0ifukef\? a&aeowå0gwdkYonf a&odkY
0ifukef\? awmaeowå0g wdkYonf awmodkY 0ifukef\?
iSufwdkYonf aumif;uifodkY ysHukey\ &[ef;wdkY
&Gmed*Hk; rif;aejynf wdkYü cdkifcHhaom
BuKd;wdkYjzifh csnfxm;tyfukefaom rif;\
qifwdkYaomfrSvnf;xkdBuKd;wdkYudk jzwf ukefvsuf
csKd;zjhNyD;vQif aMumufojzifh
usifi,fusifBuD;wdkYudk pGefYMuum xkdrS þrS

ajy;oGm;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf
wd&pämeƒowå0gwdkYwGif podkYwefcdk;BuD;\?
podkY tpdk;&\? podkY tmEkabmfBuD;\

&[ef;wdkY ptwl tMuiftcg ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk)udk,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom aumif;aompum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom avmuudk odawmfrlaom
qHk;rxkdufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom ewfv\wdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom (opöma;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrlaom bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf avmuü yGifhawmfrl\
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf]]¹/₂kyfum; podkY?
¹/₂kyfjzpfamumif;um; podkY? ¹/₂kyfcsKyf&mum;
podkYwnf;/ a0'enum; podkY/ onmum; podkY/
ocFg&wdkYum; podkY/ 0dnmPfum; podkY?
0dnmPfjzpfamumif;um; podkY? 0dnmPfcsKyf&mum;
podkYwnf;}}[k w&m;udk a[m\

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg touf&Snfukefaom
tqif;vSukefaom csrf;omrsm;ukefaom
jrifhaomAdrmefwdkYü MumjrifhpGm wnfukefaom
ewfwdkYaomfrSvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;\ w&m;oHudk
Mum;em&í tcsif;wdkY igwdkYonf rjrJolwdkYom
jzpfukefvsuf]]jrJMuukef\ }}[k xifrdcJhukef\
tcsif;wdkYigwdkYonf rcdkifcHholwdkYom jzpfukefvsuf
]]cdkifcHhukef\ }}[k xifrdcJhukef? tcsif;wdkY
igwdkYonfrwnfwHholwdkYom
jzpfukefvsuf]]wnfwHhukef\ }}[k xifrdcJhukef\
tcsif;wdkY igwdkYonfvnf;rjrJMubl;wjh?
rcdkifcHhMubl;wjh? rwnfwHhMubl;wjh? ouúm,ü
tusKH;0ifukefowJh[k trsm;tm;jzifhaMumufjcif;
xdwfjcif; vefYjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ &[ef;wdkY

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ewfESifhwuGaom avmuü podkY
wefcdk;BuD;\? podkY tpdK;&\? podkY
tmEkabmfBuD;\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p pum;udk
rdefYawmfrlNyD;í wpfzef p*gxmudkd rdefYqdkjyef\-

]JewfESifh wuGaom avmu\ q&mjzpfaom
NyKdifzufr&Sdaom jrwfpGm bk&m;onf tMuifcgu
ouúm,udkvnf;aumif;? ouúm,\ csKyf&mudkvnf;
aumif;? ouúm,\ jzpf&mudkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JNidrf;&modkY a&mufapEdkif aom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom t&d,r*fudkvnf;aumif; txl;odí
w&m;pMumudk vnfapawmfrl\

xkdtcgü]tjcm;om;aumifwdkYonf jcaoFhudk
aMumufMuouJhodkY} touf
&Snfukefaomtqif;vSukefaom tjcHt&Hrsm;ukefaom
ewfwdkYaomfrSvnf; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHxkdufaomudavomrS vGwfNyD;aom wm'd*kPfESifh
jynfhpHkaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\ pum;udk Mum;emMu&í
aMumuf&GHUukef&um;]]tcsif;wdkY ig wdkYonf
ouúm, (cE"mudk,f)udk rvGefMuao;bl;owJh?
rjrJMubl;owJh}}[k xdwfvefYjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ }}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-cZÆeD,okwf

79/ om0w-ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsm;jym;pGmaom
a&S;ü aezl;aom b0udk
atmufarhukefaomorPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonf pGJvrf;rl
Oyg'geu©E"m ig;rsKd;wdkYudkjzpfap?
xkdig;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfckckudkjzpfap
atmufarhukef\ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;?
&[ef;wdkY]]twdwfumvü podkYaom½kyf&Sdol

jzpfzl;NyD }}[k podkY atmufarhaomf ½kyfudkom
atmufarh\? &[ef;wdkY]]twdwfumvü podkYaom
a0'em&Sdol jzpfzl;NyD}}[k podkY atmufarhaomf
a0'emudkom atmufarh\?]]twdwfumvü podkYaom
onm&Sdol jzpfzl;NyD}}[k/]]twdwfumvü podkYaom
ocFg&&SdolwdkY jzpfzl;ukefNyD }}[k/]]twdwfumvü
podkYaom 0dnmPf&Sdol jzpfzl;NyD }}[k podkY
atmufarhaomf 0dnmPfudkom atmufarhV

&[ef;wdkY tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh ½kyf[k
qdkukefoenf;? &[ef;wdkY azmufjyefwwfaom
aMumifh]]½kyf}}[k qdktyfV tb,fw&m;aMumifh
azmufjyefoenf;? tat;aMumifhvnf; azmuf jyef\
tylaMumifhvnf; azmufjyef\? qmavmifjcif;aMumifhvnf;
azmufjyef\? rGwfodyfjcif;aMumifhvnf; azmufjyef\
rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r uif;oef;wdkYESifh
awGUjcif;aMumifhvnf;azmufjyefV &[ef;wdkY podkY
azmufjyefwwfaomaMumifh]]½kyf}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh a0'em[k
qdkukefoenf;? &[ef;wdkY cHpm;wwfaom
aMumifh]]a0'em}}[k qdktyfV tb,fudk
cHpm;wwfoenf;? csrf;omudkvnf; cHpm;wwf\
qif;&Judkvnf; cHpm;wwf\? qif;&Jr[kwf
csrf;omr[kwfonfudkvnf; cHpm;wwfV &[ef;wdkY
cHpm;wwfaomaMumifh]]a0'em}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh onm[k
qdkukefoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
rSwfom;wwfaomaMumifh]]onm}}[k qdktyfV tb,fudk
rSwfom;wwfoenf;? tñdkudkvnf; rSwfom;wwf\
t0gudkvnf; rSwfom;wwf\? teDudkvnf; rSwfom;wwf\
tjzLudkvnf; rSwfom;wwfV

&[ef;wdkY rSwfom;wwfaomaMumifh]]onm}}[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY[k
qdkukefoenf;? &[ef;wdkY jyKjyiftyfaomoabmudk
jyKjyifwwfaomaMumifh]]ocFg&wdkY}}[k qdktyfV
tb,fjyKjyiftyfaom oabmudkjyKjyifwwfoenf;? ½kyfudk
½kyftjzpftusKd;iSg jyKjyiftyfaom oabmudk
jyKjyifwwfV a0'emudka0'emtjzpftusKd;iSg
jyKjyiftyfaom oabmudk jyKjyifwwf\? onmudk
onmtjzpftusKd;iSgjyKjyiftyfaom oabmudk jyKjyifwwf\?
ocFg&wdkYudk ocFg&tjzpftusKd;iSg jyKjyiftyfaom
oabmudk jyKjyifwwf\? 0dnmPfudk
0dnmPftjzpftusKd;iSg jyKjyiftyfaom oabmudk
jyKjyifwwfV

&[ef;wdkY jyKjyiftyfaom oabmudk
jyKjyifwwfaomaMumifh]]ocFg&wdkY}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh 0dnmPf[k
qdkukefoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
odwwfaomaMumifh]]0dnmPf}}[k qdktyfV tb,fudk
odwwfoenf;? tcsOfudkvnf; odwwf\?
tcg;udkvnf;odwwf\? tpyfudkvnf; odwwf\?
tcsKdudkvnf; odwwf\? tiefudkvnf; odwwf\?
tiefr[kwfonfudkvnf; odwwf\? qm;t&omudkvnf;
odwwf\? qm;rS wpyfg; t&omudkvnf;odwwfV
&[ef;wdkY odwwfaomaMumifh]]0dnmPf}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
xkdcE¨mig;rsKd;wdkYü podkY qifjci\?]],ckighudk
½kyfonfudkufcJtyf\? ighudk ,cktcg
ypöKyÜef½kyfonfudkufcJtyfouJhodkY twdwfumvuvnf;
ptwl ighudk ½kyfonfudkufcJtyfzl;NyD? igonf
tem*wftcgü ½kyfudk ESpfoufjim;tHh?
ighudk,ckypöKyÜef½kyfonfudkufcJtyfouJhodkY
tem*wfumvüvnf; ptwl ighudk ½kyfonfudkufcJ&m\ }}
[k podkY qifjcií twdwf½kyfö ijhuGufjci; uif;\?

tem*wf¹/₂kyfudk rESpfouf? ypöKyÜef¹/₂kyfö
NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg pGJrUfRl uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\

]],ck ighudk a0'emonfudkufCjtyf\? ,ck ighudk
ypöKyÜefa0'emonfudkufCjtyfouJhodkYtwdwfumvüvnf;
ptwl ighudk a0'emonfudkufCjtyfzl;\? igonf tem*wftcgü
a0'emudk ESpfoufjim;tHh? ,cktcg ighudk
ypöKyÜefa0'emonfudkufCjtyfouJhodkY

tem*wfumvüvnf;ighudk a0'emonfudkufCj&m\ }}[k
qifjCifí twdwfa0'emü iJhuGufjCIF; uif;\?
tem*wfa0'emudk rESpfouf? ypöKyÜefa0'emü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg pGJrUfRl uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\

]],ck ighudk onmonfudkufCjtyf\y/ ,ck ighudk
ocFg&wdkYonfudkufCjtyf\? ,ck

ighudkypöKyÜefocFg&wdkYonfudkufCjtyfouJhodkY
twdwfumvüvnf; ptwl ighudk
ocFg&wdkYonfudkufCjtyfzl;NyD? igonf tem*wftcgü
ocFg&wdkYudk ESpfoufjim;tHh? ,ck ighudk
ypöKyÜefocFg&wdkYonfudkufCjtyfouJhodkY

tem*wfumvüvnf; ptwl ighudk
ocFg&wdkYonfudkufCjkef&m\ }}[k podkYqifjCifí
twdwfocFg&wdkYü iJhuGufjCIF; uif;\?
tem*wfocFg&wdkYudk rESpfouf?
ypöKyÜefocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg pGJrUfRl
uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\

]],ck ighudk 0dnmPfonfudkufCjtyf\? ,ck ighudk
ypöKyÜef0dnmPfonfudkufCjtyfouJhodkYtwdwfumvüvn
f; ptwl 0dnmPfonf ighudkudkufCjtyfzl;NyD? igonf
tem*wf0dnmPfudkESpfoufjim;tHh? ,ck ighudk
ypöKyÜef0dnmPfonfudkufCjtyfouJhodkY

tem*wfumvüvnf; ptwl0dnmPfonf
ighudkudkufCj&m\}}[k qifjCifí twdwf0dnmPfö
iJhuGufjCIF; uif;\? tem*wf0dnmPfudk rESpfouf?

ypöKyÜef0dnmPfudk NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg pGJrUfrl
uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg usifh\

&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf; } }[k ½ljCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfygtoQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf; } }[k
½ljCIF;iSgoifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg
toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaomtMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom½kyftm;vHk;udk]] p½kyfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f
]twå} r[kwf} } }[k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ a0'emtm;vHk;udk/ onmtm;vHk;udk/
ocFg&tm;vHk; wdkYudk/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;teD;vnf;jzpfaom
0dnmPftm;vHk;udk]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf igr[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå} r[kwf
} }[k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaomynmjzifh
½l&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk zsufqD;wwf\?
ryGg;pD;apwwf/ y,fpGefYwwf\? pGJvrf;í r,lwwf/

z½kdz&J jzefYMuJwwf\? raygif;pkwwf/ Nidrf;ap\?
rawmufavmifapwwf[kqdktyf\ tb,fudk zsufoqD;oenf;?
ryGg;pD;apwwfoenf;/ ½kyfudk zsufoqD;wwf\?
ryGg;pD;apwwf/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudk zsufoqD;wwf\? ryGg;pD;apwwf/ tb,fudk
y,fpGefY oenf;? pGJvrf;r,loenf;/ ½kyfudk y,fpGefY\?
pGJvrf;r,l/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudk y,fpGefY\? pGJvrf;r,l/ tb,fudk z½kdz&J
jzefYMuJoenf;? raygif;pkoenf;/ ½kyfudk z½kdz&J
jzefYMuJ\? raygif;pk/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk z½kdz&J jzefYMuJ\?
raygif;pk/ tb,fudk Nidrf;apoenf;?
rawmufavmifapoenf;/ ½kyfudk Nidrf;ap\? rawmuf
avmifap/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudk Nidrf;ap\? rawmufavmifap/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ½laom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGUv

a0'emüvnf;/ onmüvnf;/ ocFg&wdkYüvnf;/
0dnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUaomf pGJrufrluif;\v
pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS vGwfajrmuf\?
udavomrS vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwf ajrmufNyD}}[k
todÓPf jzpf\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdkiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k odv

&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk rzsufqD;wwf?
ryGg;pD;apwwf? zsufoqD;NyD;í wnf\ ry,fpGefY wwff?
pGJvrf;r,lwwf? y,fpGefYNyD;í wnf\ z½kdz&J
rjzefYMuJwwf? raygif;pkwwf? z½kdz&J jzefYMuJNyD;í
wnf\ rNidrf;apwwf? rawmufavmifapwwf?
Nidrf;apNyD;í wnf[k qdktyf\ tb,fudkrzsufqD;wwf?
ryGg;pD;apwwfoenf;? zsufoqD;NyD;í um; wnfoenf;/
½kyfudk rzsufqD; wwff? ryGg;pD;apwwf?

zsufqD;NyD;í um; wnf\ a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudkrzsufqD;wwf?
ryGg;pD;apwwf? zsufqD;NyD;í um; wnf\ tb,fudk
ry,fpGefYoenf;? pGJvrf;hr,loenf;? y,fpGefYNyD;í um;
wnfoenf;/ ½kyfudk ry,fpGefY? pGJvrf;r,l?
y,fpGefYNyD;í um; wnf\ a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk ry,fpGefY? pGJvrf;r,l?
y,fpGefYNyD;í um; wnf\ tb,fudk z½kdz&J
rjzefYMuJoenf;? raygif;pkoenf;? z½kdz&J
jzefYMuJNyD;í um; wnfoenf;/ ½kyfudk z½kdz&J
rjzefYMuJ? raygif;pk? z½kdz&J jzefYMuJNyD;í um;
wnf\ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg& wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudk z½kdz&J rjzefYMuJ? raygif;pk? z½kdz&J
jzefYMuJNyD;í um; wnf\ tb,fudkrNidrf; apoenf;?
rawmufavmifapoenf;? Nidrf;apNyD;í um; wnfoenf;/
½kyfudk rNidrf;ap? rawmuf avmifap? Nidrf;apNyD;í
um; wnf\ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
0dnmPfudkrNidrf;ap? rawmufavmifap? Nidrf;apNyD;í
um; wnf\ podkY vGwfajrmufaom
pdwf&Sdaom&[ef;udk odMum; jA[®m
yZmywdewfrif;ESifh wuGaom ewfwdkYonf
ta0;rSyifvQif &Sdcdk;ukef\-

]a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk; yg\
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk; yg\
toQifbk&m;rSD&mtm½kHjyKí ½laomw&m;udkum;
tuREflyfwdkY rodygukef}}[k (&Sdcdk;ukef\)/

owårokwf/

8-yda@mvsokwf

80/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouúwkdif;
uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m½Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;aMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk
ESifxkwfawmf rlí eHeuftcg ouFef;udk
jyif0wfawmfrlNyD;vQif oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf
uydv0wfjynfodkY qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl\? uydv0wfjynfü
qGrf;chvSnfhvnfawmfrlNyD;vQif qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;ch&mrS zJcGgawmfrlí r[m0kefawmodkY
aeYoefYpif&ef csOf;uyfNyD;vQif r[m0kefawmodkY
0ifa&mufí OoQpfyif&if;ü aeYoefYpif&ef xkdifawmfrl\

xkdtcg qdwfNidrf&mü wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;aeaom jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkY
pdwftMuHonf jzpf\ -]]igonf &[ef;oHCmudk
ESifxkwftyf\? p&[ef;oHCmü i,fukefaom&[ef;jyKí
rMumao;ukefaom p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}odkY ,ckrS
a&mufvmukefaom&[ef;wdkYonf &Sdukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf igbk&m;udk rjrifMu&aomf
wpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&m\? azmufjyefjCIF; jzpf&m\
Oyrmaomfum; Eke,faom EGm;uav;onf rdcifudk
rjrif&aomfwpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&mouJhodkY
azmufjyefjCIF; jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwl p&[ef;oHCmü
i,fukefaom &[ef;jyKí rMumao;ukef aom
p"r®0de, }omoemawmf }
odkY ,ckrSa&mufvmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
&Sdao;ukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ighudk
rjrifMu&aomfwpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&m\? azmufjyefjCIF;
jzpf&m\
Oyrm wpfrsKd;aomfum;
EkaomrsKd;aphwdkYonf a&udk r&Muaomf
wpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&mouJhodkY azmuf jyefjCIF;
jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwl p&[ef;oHCmü /y/ &Sdao;ukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ighudk rjrif Mu&aomfwpfrsKd;wpfrnf
jzpf&m\? azmufjyefjCIF; jzpf&m\? igonf a&S;tcg

&[ef;oHCmudkcsD;ajr\$mufouJhodkY ptwl ,cktcg
csD;ajr\$muf&ygrl aumif;avpG } }[k tMuH jzpfV

xkdtcg o[rÜwdjA[®monf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
pdwftMuHudk rdrdpdwfjzifh odí
tm;&Sdaoma,musfm;onf auG;aomvuf¹/₂Hk;udk
qefYouJhodkY qefYxm;aomvuf¹/₂Hk;udk auG;ouJhodkY
jA[®mhbHkrSuG,fc]hí jrwpfGmbk&m;\ a&SUawmfü
xif&Sm;jzpfV xkdtcg o[rÜwdjA[®monf ychK;wpfzufü
tay:¹/₂Hkudk wifí jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY
vuftkyfcsDvsuf bpum;udk
avQmuf\ -]]bkef;awmfBuD;hawmfraom
jrwpfGmbk&m; ptwkdif;yif rSefyg\? aumif;aom
pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaomjrwpfGm bk&m;
ptwkdif;yif rSefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmudk
ESifxkwftyf\? p&[ef;oHCmü i,fukefaom &[ef;jyKí
rMumao;ukefaom p"r®0de, }omoemawmf }
odkY,ckrS a&mufvmukef aom &[ef;wdkYonf
&Sdao;ukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGbk&m;udkrjrifMu&aomf wpfrsKd; wpfrnf
jzpf&m\? azmufjyefjcif; jzpf&m\? Oyrmaomfum;
Eke,faomEGm;uav;onf rdcifudk rjrifMu&aomf
wpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&mouJhodkY
azmufjyefjcif;jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwl p&[ef; oHCmü
i,fukefaom &[ef;jyKí rMumao;ukefaom
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf }odkY ,ckrS a&muf
vmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf &Sdao;ukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk rjrifMu&aomf
wpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&myg\? azmufjyefjcif;jzpf&mygV/
OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; Ekaom rsKd;aph wdkYonf
a&udk r&Muaomf wpfrsKd;wpfrnfjzpf&mouJhodkY
azmufjyefjcif; jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwl p&[ef;oHCmü
i,fukefaom &[ef;jyKí rMumao;ukefaom
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf } odkY ,ckrS
a&mufvmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf&Sdao;ukef\?

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk rzl;jrif Mu&aomf
wpfrsKd;wpfrnf jzpf&myg\? azmufjyefjcf; jzpf&myg\
toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmudk
ESpfoufawmfrlyg? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;oHCmudk qHk;rawmfrlyg? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;tcgu&[ef;oHCmudk
csD;ajr\$mu fawmfrlouljhodkY ,cktcgüvnf; csD;ajr\$mu f
awmfrlyg } }[k avQmufV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaejcf;jzifh
vufcHawmfrl\? xkdtcg o[rÜwdjA[®monf
jrwpfGmbk&m; vufcHaMumif;udk odí
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½kdtaojyKum
xkdae&mü yif uG,faysmufavV

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ncsrf;tcg
udef;atmif;&mrS xNyD;vQif
edaj*m"m½Hkausmif;odkYcsOf;uyfawmfrlí
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdifawmfrlvuf &[ef;wdkYonf
wpfyg;pDvnf;aumif;? ESpfyg;pDvnf;aumif;
aMumuf&GHUaom oabm&Sdukefvsuf ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfMuap[laom wefcdk;zefqif;rludk jyKawmfrlV
xkd&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; wpfyg;pDvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;pDvnf;aumif;aMumuf&GHUaom
oabm&Sdukefvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifMuukef\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeukefaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY toufarG;rlwdkYwGif pxfif;awmif;í
toufarG;jcif;onf t,kwfqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü]] polawmif;pm; cGufvufpGJonf
vSnfhvnf\ } }[k qJa&;jcf;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY podkYyif jzpfawmfvnf; tusKd;xl;udk
vdkvm;ukefaom trsKd;om;wdkYonf

tusKd;xl;udktpGjyKí xkdxrif;awmif;rlodkY
csOf;uyfukef\? rif;ESdyfpufívnf; r[kwfukef?
cdk;olESdyfpufívnf;r[kwf ukef? a<u;NrDESdyfpufívnf;
r[kwfukef? ab;ESdyfpufívnf; r[kwfukef?
toufarG;rlESdyfpufívnf; r[kwfukef/
pifppfaomfum;]]y#doaE``aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf ouf0iftyfukefonf jzpfí
qif;&Jjcif;wdkYonfouf0ifty fukef\? qif;&JwdkYonf
ESdyfpuftyfukef\? ptvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk\
tqHk;jyKrlonf xifaumif; wef&m\ }}[k (ESvHk;jyKí
csOf;uyfukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY podkY&[ef;jyKaom trsKd;om;onfvnf;
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;ol umrwdkYü xufaom
pGJrurfrl&Sdol zsufrqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdol
jypfrSm;vdkaom pdwftMuH&Sdol
owdarhavsmholynmqifjcifwHk r&Sdol rwnfMunfol
wkefvlyfaom pdwf&Sdol £a`E´wdkYudk rapmifhpnf;ol
jzpfCjhtHh? &[ef;wdkY ESpfzufrS &J&Javmifaeaom
tv,frS rpifayaeaom olaumifNr\$dkuf
xif;ukvm;wHk;rD;ponf &Gmüvnf; xif;udpöudkd
rNyD;apEdkif? awmüvnf; xif;udpöudkd
rNyD;apEdkifouJhodkY xkdenf;wlpGm pyk*³/₄dKvfudk
vIUpnf;pdrfrSvnf; ,kwfol &[ef;jyKusKd;udkvnf;
rjynfhpkHapEdkifol[k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY tukokdvftMuHtpnfwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ umrü MuHpnfrl]umr0dwuf }?
zsufrqD;jcif;ü MuHpnfrl]Asmyg'0dwuf}? n\$Of;qJjcif;ü
MuHpnfrl]0d[ðom0dwuf } wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptukokdvftMuHtpnf oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf tb,fü t<uif;rjh
csKyfukefoenf;? owdy|mefav;yg; wdkYü aumif;pGm
wnfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;vnf;aumif;?
edpöedrdwfpnf r&Sd aom tedrdwåorm"dudk
yGg;aeaom oltm;vnf;aumif; (csKyfukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY ptedrdwå orm"dudk yGg;jcif;iSg tvGef
oifhonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY edpöedrdwfr&Sdaom
tedrdwåorm"dudk yGg;aomf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKaomf tusKd;rsm;\? tmedoifrs;V

&[ef;wdkY 'd|dwdkYonf pESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
b0&Sd\[k pGJ,laom 'd|dvnf;aumif;? b0r&Sd[kpGJ,laom
'd|dvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
tMum;tjrif&Sdaomt&d,mwynfhonf]]ig[k pGJvrf;aomf
tjypfr&SdEdkif&maom wfpfHkwpfckaom
w&m;rsKd;onfavmuü &Sdoavm}}[k qifjciV/ xkdolonf
podkY]]ig[k pGJvrf;aomf
tjypfr&SdEdkif&maomwfpfHkwpfckaom w&m;
rsKd;onf avmuü r&Sd/ rSef\? igonf pGJvrf;aomf
½kyfudkomvQifpGJvrf;&m\? a0'emudkomvQif/
onmudkomvQif/ ocFg&wdkYudkomvQif/
0dnmPfudkomvQifpGJvrf;&m\? xkdightm; ppJGvrf;rl
taMumif;aMumifh b0jzpf&m\?
b0taMumif;aMumifhy#doaE``aerl jzpf&m\?
y#doaE``aerltaMumif; aMumifh tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkY jzpfukef&m\? podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
pqif;&Jtpk\jzpfay:rlonf jzpf&m\}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjci;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf; }}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfygtoQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf/y/
&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifhyif podkY ½laom/y/ pr*fudpö
tvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdNyD[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-ygvдав,sokwf

81/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcg ouFef;udk
jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk,laqmifvsuf
aumorÁDjynfodkY qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl\? aumorÁDjynfü
qGrf;chvSnfhvnfawmfrlNyD;vQifqGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;ch&mrS zJcGgawmfrlí udk,fawmfwkdif ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mudk odrf;qnf;í
oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf tvkyftauR;wdkYudk
ryefMum;b] &[ef;oHCmudk rajymMum;b]wpfyg;wnf;
tazmfrygb] a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrl\

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;<uí rMumrD
toQiftmeE´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mtm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -]]ighoQiftmeE´m
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfudk,fawmfwkdif ausmif;tdyf&m
ae&mudk odrf;qnf;í oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf
tvkyftauR;wdkYudk ryefMum;b]h&[ef;oHCmudk
rajymMum;b] wpfyg;wnf; tazmfrygb] a'opm&D
<ucsDawmfrl\ }][kavQmuf\ ighoQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfudk,fawmfwkdif ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mudk odrf;qnf;í oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf
tvkyftauR;wdkYudk ryefMum;b]
&[ef;oHCmudkraajymMum;b] wpfyg;wnf; tazmf rygb]
a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlaom tcgrsKd;ü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfwpfyg;wnf;om aeawmfrlvdk\?
xkdtcgrsKd;ü rnfolrQ jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
rvdkuftyf[k (qdk\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tpOftwkdif;
a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrl&m

ygvdav,suawmodkYa&mufawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdygvav,suawm0,f wifhw,faom
tifMuif;yif&if;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf toQiftmeE´mxHodkY
csOf;uyfukefí toQiftmeE´mESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkukef\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,fESpfvdkzG,fpum;udk ajymqdkNyD;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeMuNyD;vQif bpum;udk
ajymqdkukef\-[ig]hoQiftmeE´m igwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ txHawmfrS w&m;pum;udk
remMum;&onfum;MumjrifhvSygNyD? jrwpfGm
bk&m;\ txHawmfrS w&m;pum;udk Mum;emjcif;iSg
tvdk&Sdygukef\}}[k (avQmufukef\)/

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf xkd&[ef;wdkYESifh twl
ygvdav,suawm0,f wifhw,faomtifMuif;yif&if;
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcck;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeMuaom &[ef;wdkYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk aumif;pGm jyvsufw&m;udk
aqmufwnfapum w&m;usifhoHk;&ef
xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfrl\ xkdtcg
&[ef;wpfyg;tm;]tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm; umv
rjcm;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;ygoenf; }} [laom
tMuHjzpf\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;\
pdwftMuHudk rdrdpdwfjzifhodawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\-[ig]hoQiftmeE´m igonf pl;prf;NyD;rS
w&m;ukd a[mtyf\? pl;prf;NyD;rS owdy|
mefav;rsKd;wdkYudk a[mtyfukef\? pl;prf;NyD;rS
or@yÜ"mefav;rsKd;wdkYudk a[mtyfukef\?
pl;prf;NyD;rS £'´dyg'fav;rsKd;wdkYudk a[mtyfukef\?
pl;prf;NyD;rS £a`E´ig;rsKd;wdkYudk a[mtyfukef\?
pl;prf;NyD;rS Akdvfig;rsKd;wdkYudk a[mtyfukef\?
pl;prf;NyD;rS aAmZÑifckepfrsKd;wdkYudk
a[mtyfukef\? pl;prf;NyD;rS t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom

t&d,mr*fudk a[mtyfV podkY igonf pl;prf;NyD;rS
w&m;udk a[mtyfV &[ef;wdkY igonf podkY
pl;prf;NyD;rS w&m;udk a[mtyfygvsuf
tb,fhaMumifhtcsKdUaom &[ef;tm;]]tb,fodkY odol
tb,fodkY jrifoltm; umv rjcm;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefygoenf; }}[k podkY pdwftMuH jzpfay:avbdoenf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm; umv
rjcm;b] tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefoenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tMum;tjrifr&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYudk
rzl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü rvdr®maom
t&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom? olawmfaumif;wkdkYudk
rzl;jrifzl;aomçolawmfaumif;w&m;ü rvdr®maomç
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudktwå[k ½l\? &[ef;wdkY xkd½lrlonf
ocFg&¹jzpfV xkdocFg&onf tb,fvQif
taMumif;ed'gef;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif Zmpfjrp&Sdoenf;?
tb,fvQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
t0dZÆmESifh ,SOfaom awGUxdrl]zó} aMumifh
jzpfaoam a0'emjzifhawGUxd tyfaomç
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOftm; wPSmonf jzpfay:\?
xkdocFg&onfxkdwPSmaMumifh jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif xkdocFg&onfvnf; rjrj? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V xkdwPSmonfvnf; rjrj?
jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V
xkda0'emonfvnf; rjrj? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí
jzpfay:V

xkdzóonfvnf; rjrj? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí
jzpfay:V xkdt0dZÆmonfvnf; rjrj? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY podkY odol
podkY jrifoltm; umvrjcm;b] tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefrljzpfV

½kyfudk twå[lí um; r½l? odkYaomf ½kyf&Sdaom
twå[k ½lV &[ef;wdkY xkd½lrlonf ocFg&jzpfV/
xkdocFg&onf tb,fvQif taMumif;ed'gef;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fvQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif
Zmpfjrp&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY

t0dZÆmESifh ,SOfaomawGUxdrl]zó }aMumifh
jzpfaoam a0'emjzifh awGUxdtyfaomç
tMum;tjrir&Sdaom ykxkZOftm;wPSmonf jzpfay:\?
xkdocFg&onf xkdwPSmaMumifh jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif xkdocFg&onfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V xkdwPSmonfvnf;?
xkda0'emonfvnf;? xkdzóonfvnf;? xkdt0dZÆmonfvnf;
rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY podkY odol podkY jrifoltm; umv rjcm;b]
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefrl jzpfV

½kyfudk twå[lívnf; r½l? ½kyf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;
r½l? odkYaomf twåü ½kyf[k ½lV

&[ef;wdkY xkd½lrlonf ocFg& jzpfV xkdocFg&onf
tb,fvQif taMumif;]ed'gef;}&Sdoenf;? tb,f vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif Zmpfjrp&Sdoenf;?
tb,fvQiftrGeftp&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
t0dZÆmESifh ,SOfaom awGUxdrl]zó} aMumifh
jzpfaoam a0'emjzifhawGUxdtyfaomç tMum;tjrir
r&Sdaom ykxkZOftm; wPSmonf jzpfay:\?
xkdocFg&onfxkdwPSmaMumifh jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif xkdocFg&onfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V xkd wPSmonfvnf;?
xkda0'emonfvnf;? xkdzóonfvnf;? xkdt0dZÆmonfvnf;
rjrJ? jyKjyif tyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY
podkY odol podkY jrifoltm; umv rjcm;b]
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefrl jzpfV

½kyfudk twå[lívnf; r½l? ½kyf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;
r½l? twåü ½kyf[kvnf; r½l? odkYaomf ½kyfö twå[k
½l\ &[ef;wdkY xkd½lrlonf ocFg&rnfv\ xkdocFg&onf
tb,ftaMumif; &Sdoenf;? tb,fjzpfay:rl&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif
jzpfjcf; &Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;/
&[ef;wdkYt0dZÆmESifh ,SOfaom awGUxdrl]zó}
aMumifh jzpfaoam a0'emjzifh awGUxdtyfaom
tMum;tjrifr&Sd aom ykxkZOftm; wPSmonf jzpfay:\?
xkdocFg&onf xkdwPSmaMumifh jzpfv\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif xkdocFg&onfvnf; rjrj? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:v\ xkdwPSmonfvnf;?
xkda0'emonfvnf;? xkdzóonfvnf;? xkdt0dZÆmonfvnf;
rjrj? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:v\ &[ef;wdkY
podkY odoltm;/y/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefrl jzpfv\

½kyfudk twå[lívnf; r½l? ½kyf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;
r½l? twåü ½kyf[kvnf; r½l? ½kyfö twå[kvnf; r½l?
odkYaomf a0'emudk twå[k ½l\ odkYaomf
a0'em&Sdaom twå[k ½l\

odkYaomf twåü a0'em[k ½l\ odkYaomf a0'emü
twå[k ½l\ odkYaomf onmudk/
odkYaomfocFg&wdkYudk twå[k ½l\? odkYaomf
ocFg&wdkY&Sdaom twå[k ½l\? odkYaomf twåü
ocFg&wdkY[k½l\? odkYaomf ocFg&wdkYü twå[k ½l\/
odkYaomf 0dnmPfukd twå[k ½l\? odkYaomf
0dnmPf&Sdaom twå[k ½l\? odkYaomf twåü 0dnm[k
½l\? odkYaomf 0dnmPfö twå[k ½l\/
&[ef;wdkYxkd½lrlonf ocFg& jzpfv\ xkdocFg&onf
tb,fvQif taMumif;ed'gef;&Sdoenf;/y/
tb,fvQiftrGeftp&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
rodrl]t0dZÆm }ESifh ,SOfaom
awGUxdrl]zó}aMumifh jzpfaoam a0'emjzifh
awGUxdtyfaomç tMum;tjrifr r&Sdaom ykxkZOftm;
wPSmonf jzpfay:\? xkdocFg&onfxkdwPSmaMumifh
jzpfv\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif ocFg&onfvnf; rjrj?

jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udkhpGJí jzpfay:\?
xkdwPSmonfvnf;? xkda0'emonfvnf;? xkdzóonfvnf;?
xkdt0dZÆmonfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí
jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY podkY odol podkY jrifoltm;vnf;
umv rjcm;bJ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefrl jzpfV

½kyfudk twå[lívnf; r½l/ a0'emudk twå[lívnf; r½l/
onmudk twå[lívnf; r½l/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk
twå[lívnf; r½l? odkYaomf]]xkdigonf twåwnf;?
xkdigonfavmu wnf;? xkdtwåESifh avmu[laom igonf
wrvGefb0ü jzpfvwåHU? jrJ\? cdkifcHh\? wnfwHh\?
razmufjyefaom oabm&Sd\ }}[k podkY t,l&SdV
&[ef;wdkY xkdjrJ\laomt,l (oów'd|d)onf ocFg&jzpfV
xkdocFg&onf tb,fvQif taMumif;ed'gef;&Sdoenf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkY odol podkY jrifoltm;vnf; umv rjcm;bJ
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefrl jzpfV

½kyfudk twå[lívnf; r½l? a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk twå[lívnf;r½l?
odkYaomf]]xkdigonf twåwnf;? xkdigonf avmuwnf;?
xkdtwåESifh avmu[laomigonf wrvGefb0ü jzpfvwåHU?
jrJ\? cdkifcHh\? wnfwHh\? razmufjyefaom
oabm&Sd\ }}[lí podkYvnf; t,lr&Sd? odkYaomf]]ig[lí
rjzpfCJhaomf ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m? ig rjzpfawmh[k
qdkvQifighOpöm[lí &Sdawmhrnf r[kwf }}[k podkY
t,l&SdV &[ef;wdkY xkdjywf\laomt,l (Oapä'd|d)onf
ocFg& jzpfV xkdocFg&onf tb,fvQif
taMumif;ed'gef;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif Zmpfjrpf&Sdoenf;?
tb,fvQiftrGeftp&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
t0dZÆmESifh ,SOfaom zóaMumifh jzpfaoM
a0'emjzifhawGUxdtyfaomç tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
ykxkZOftm; wPSmonf jzpfay:\?
xkdocFg&onfxkdwPSmaMumifh jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif xkdocFg&onfvnf; rjrJ/y/ &[ef;wdkY

podkYodol podkY jrifoltm;vnf; umv rjcm;bJ
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefrl jzpfV

½kyfudk twå[lívnf; r½l? a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk twå[lívnf;r½l/y/ OdnmPfü
twå[lívnf; r½l?]]xkdigonf twåwnf;? xkdigonf
avmurnf\? xkdtwåESifh avmu[laom igonf wrvGefb0ü
jzpfvwåHU? jrJ\? cdkifcHh\? wnfW Hh\? razmufjyefaom
oabm &Sd\ }}[lí podkYvnf; t,l r&Sd?]]ig[lí
rjzpfCJhaomf ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m? ig rjzpfawmh[k
qdkvQif ighOpöm[lí &Sdawmhrnf r[kwf }}[k
podkYvnf; t,l r&Sd? odkYaomf awG;awmrl
&Sd\? ,HkrSm;rl &Sd\? olawmf aumif;w&m;ü
qHk;jzwfjCIF;odkY ra&muf/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdawG;awm,HkrSm;jCIF; olawmf aumif;w&m;ü
qHk;jzwfjCIF;odkY ra&mufjCIF;onfocFg&rnF/
xkdocFg&onf tb,ftaMumif;&Sdo enf;? tb,fjzpfay:rl
&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQifjzpfjCIF;&Sdoenf;? tb,fvQif
trGeftp&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY t0dZÆmESifh ,SOfaom
zóaMumifhjzpfAom a0'emjzifh awGUxdtyfaomç
tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOftm; wPSmonf jzpfay:\?
xkdocFg&onf xkdwPSmaMumifh jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xkdocFg&onfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí
jzpfay:V xkdwPSmonfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfay:V

xkda0'emonfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk pGJí
jzpfay:V xkdzóonfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\? taMumif;udk
pGJí jzpfay:V xkdt0dZÆmonfvnf; rjrJ? jyKjyiftyf\?
taMumif;udkpGJí jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY podkY odol
podkY jrifoltm;vnf; umv rjcm;bJtmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefrl jzpf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

1/ 'd|dapwoduf[laom ocFg&wnf;/

Ä

10-ykPÖrokwf

82/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÄm½Hkausmif;wkduf0,f rd*g&rmwm0domcg\
jymom'fausmif;ü rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
xkdwpfq,fhig;&uf OykofvjynfhaeY nOfhtcgü
&[ef;oHCm jCH&Hvsuf vGifwD;acgifü aeawmfrl\

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ae&mrS xum yCHk;wpfzufü
tay:½Hkudk wifí jrwpfGmbk&m;
&Sd&modkYvuftkyfcsDvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; jyóemar;&ef
wynhfawmftm; tu,f í jrwpfGmbk&m; cGifhjyKygvQif
wynfhawmfonf tenf;i,f ar;vdkyg\}}[k ppum;udk
avQmuf\

&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif oifonf rdrdae&mü xkdifvsuf
tvdk&Sd&mudk ar;avmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHí rdrdae&mü
xkdifvsufjrwpfGmbk&m; tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\-]]jrwpfGmbk&m; ½lykyg'geu©E"m?
a0'Ekyg'geu©E"m? onKyg'geu©E"m?
ocFg½kyg'geu©E"m? 0dnmPkyg'geu©E"m[lukefaom
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY[lonf ponfwdkYyifavm}}[k
(avQmuf\)/ &[ef; ½lykyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPkyg'geu©E"m[laom
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY[lonf ponfwdkYyifwnf;[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m; aumif;vSygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m; pum;udk tvGef
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufí xdkYxuftvGef
jyóemudkar;avQmufjyef\

toQifbk&m; pOyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYonf
tb,fvQif tjrpf&if; &Sdygukefoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/ &[ef;
pOyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYonf vdkcsifrl]qE´} vQif
tjrpf&if;&Sdukef\y/ toQifbk&m;

xkdpGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onfyif
xkdOyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYavm? odkYr[kwf
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYrS
wjcm;avm/ &[ef; xkdpGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onfyif
Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYvnf; r[kwf?
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYrS
wjcm;vnf; r[kwf? pifppfaomfum;
xkdOyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYü vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE
´&m*}onf pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}rnf\[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m; aumif;vSygNyD[k xkd&[ef;onf/y/
xdkYxuftvGef jyóemudk ar;avQmufjyef\

toQifbk&m; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYü
vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}\ xl;jcm;jcif;onf
jzpfEdkifygoavm[k avQmuf\]&[ef; jzpfEdkif\ }][k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef; pavmuü
tcsKdUoltm;]]tem*wfumvü podkY ½kyf&Sdol
jzpfvdk\? tem*wfumvü podkY a0'em&Sdol jzpfvdk\?
tem*wfumvü podkY onm&Sdol jzpfvdk\? tem*wfumvü
podkY ocFg&&Sdol jzpfvdk\? tem*wfumvü podkY
0dnmPf&Sdol jzpfvdk\ }][k podkY jzpf\ &[ef;
podkYvQif Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYü
vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}\ xl;jcm;jcif;onf jzpfEdki\[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;aumif;vSygNyD }][k
xkd&[ef;onf/y/ xdkYxuftvGef jyóemudk
ar;avQmufjyef\

toQifbk&m; cE¨mwdkY\ cE¨m[laom trnfonf
tb,frQavmuf&Sdoenf;/ &[ef; twdwftem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwftjrwpvnf;jzpfaom ta0;

teD;vnf;jzpfaom ½kyftm;vHk;udk ½lyu©E"m[k
qdktyfV a0'emptm;vHk;udk/ onmtm;vHk;udk/
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaomtwGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom
ta0;teD;vnf;jzpfaom 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk
0dnmPu©E"m[k qdktyfV &[ef; cE"mwdkY\
cE"m[laomtrnfonf prQavmuf&Sd\[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m; aumif;vSygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;onf/y/ ar;avQmufjyefV

toQifbk&m; ½lyu©E"mudk ynwfcif;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;?
a0'emu©E"mudk ynwfcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;? onmu©E"mudk ynwfcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;?
ocFg&u©E"mudk ynwfcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;? 0dnmPu©E"mudk
ynwfcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;[k avQmufV

&[ef; ½lyu©E"mudk ynwf&ef
r[mbkwfav;ckwdkYonf taMumif;wnf;?
r[mbkwfav;ckwdkYonf taxmuftyHhwnf;?
a0'emu©E"mudk ynwf&ef zóonf taMumif;wnf;?
zóonftaxmuftyHhwnf;? onmu©E"mudk ynwf&ef zóonf
taMumif;wnf;? zóonf taxmuftyHhwnf;?
ocFg&u©E"mudk ynwf&ef zóonf taMumif;wnf;? zóonf
taxmuftyHhwnf;? 0dnmPu©E"mudk ynwf&ef
emrf½kyfonf taMumif;wnf;? emrf½kyfonf
taxmuftyHhwnf;[k rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;vSygNyD }}[k xkd&[ef;onf/y/ ar;avQmufjyefV

toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYvQif ouúm,'d|d jzpfygoenf;[k
avQmufV &[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaomç
t&d,mwdkYukd rzl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü

rvdr®maomç t&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?
olawmfauimif;wdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aomç
olawmfauimif;w&m;ü rvdr®maomçolawmf
aumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf ½kyfudk
twå[k ½lV ½kyf&Sdaom twå[k? twåü ½kyf[k? ½kyfö
twå[k ½lV a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
OdnmPfudk twå[k ½lV

OdnmPf &Sdaom twå[k? twåü OdnmPf[k? OdnmPfö
twå[k ½lV &[ef; podkYvQif (ouúm,'d|d)onf jzpf\ [k
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m; aumif;vSygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;onf/y/ ar;avQmufjyefV

toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYvQif ouúm,'d|d rjzpfygoenf;[k
avQmufV &[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaomç
t&d,mwdkYudk zl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü
vdr®maomç t&d,mw&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom?
olawmfauimif;wdkYudk zl;jrifzl;aomç
olawmfauimif;w&m;ü vdr®maomç
olawmfauimif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyfudk twå[k r½l/ ½kyf&Sdaom twå[k? twåü
½kyf[k? ½kyfö twå[k r½l/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk twå[k r½l?
OdnmPf&Sdaomtwå[k? twåü OdnmPf[k? OdnmPfö
twå[k r½l/ &[ef; podkYvQif (ouúm,'d|d)onfrjzpf[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQif bk&m; aumif;vSygNyD }}[k
xkd&[ef;onf/y/ ar;avQmufjyefV

toQifbk&m; tb,fonf ½kyf\ om,mzG,fygenf;? tb,fonf
tjypfygenf;? tb,fonfxGufajrmufrlygenf;? tb,fonf
a0'emV tb,fonf onmV tb,fonf ocFg&wdkYV tb,fonf
OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fygenf;? tb,fonf tjypfygenf;?
tb,fonfxGuf ajrmufrlygenf;[k avQmufV

&[ef; ½kyfudk pGJí jzpfauimudk,\ csrf;omjcif;?
pdwf\ csrf;om jcif;onf ½kyf\ om,mzG,fwnf;/ ½kyf\
rjrJaom qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabmonf ½kyf\

tjypfwnf;/ ½kyfÜ vdkcsif pGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
azsmufjCIF;? vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk y,fjCIF;onf
(½kyfrS) xGufajrmufrl wnf;/ a0'emudk pGJí / onmudk
pGJí / ocFg&wdkYudk pGJí / 0dnmPfudk pGJí
jzpfaomudk,f\ csrf; omjCIF;? pdwf\ csrf;omjCIF;onf
0dnmPf\ om,mzG,fwnf;/ 0dnmPf\hrjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF; oabmonf 0dnmPf\ tjypfwnf;/ 0dnmPfÜ
vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk azsmuf jCIF;?
vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk y,fjCIF;onf (0dnmPfrS)
xGufajrmufrlwnf;[k rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;vSygNyD }][k xkd&[ef;onfjrwfpGmbk&m;\
pum;udk tvGefESpfouf0rf; ajrmufí xdkYxuftvGef
jyóemudkar;avQmufjyef\

jrwfpGmbk&m; tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm;
p0dnmPf&Sdaomudk,füvnf;aumif;? tyjzpfaom
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,laom]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYonf rjzpfygukefoenf;[k
avQmuf\ &[ef; twdwf tem*wfypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom
twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom
t,kwftjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk;udk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå} r[kwf }]
[k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaomynmjzifh ½IV

a0'emtm;vHk;udk/ onmtm;vHk;udk/
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaomta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk]] p0dnmPfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonfig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\
udk,f]twå} r[kwf }][k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaomynmjzifh ½IV &[ef; podkY odol podkY
jrifoltm; p0dnmPf&Sdaomudk,füvnf;aumif;?
tyjzpfaom edrdwftm½kHtm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k

pGJ,laom]'d|d}? ighOpöm[kwyfrufri]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYonf rjzpfukef[k
a[mawmfrl\

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm;]]tcsif;wdkY podkY ½kyfonf
twå r[kwfowwf? a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf twå r[kwfowwf? twår[kwfb] jyKtyfaom
trlwdkYonf tb,ftwåodkY
a&mufEdkifukefvdrfhrnfenf;}}[k podkYaom
pdwftMuH jzpfay:\ xdktcgjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xdk&[ef;\ pdwftMuHukd rdrdpdwfjzifh odawmfrli
&[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\-

]]&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rvdr®maom awGa0jcif;odkY
a&mufaom tcsnf;ESD;aom
a,musfm;tcsKdUonf]]tcsif;wdkY podkY ½kyfonf twå
r[kwfowwf? a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf twå r[kwfowwf? twår[kwfb] jyKtyfaom
trlwdkYonftb,ftwåodkY a&mufEdkifukefvdrfhrnfenf;}}
[k wPSmBuD;pdk;aeaom pdwfjzifh
bk&m;omoemukdausmfvGefoifhonf[k rSwfxif&maom
taMumif;onf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY igonf
xkdxdk&mxdkxdkw&m;wdkYü wpfzef ar;jcif;jzifh
oifwdkYukd qHk;rcJhukef\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom OdnmPfukd]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg toQifbk&m;/
xdkodkYjzpfamaMumifh/y/ podkY ½laom/y/ p
(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\ }][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf cZÆeD,0*f NyD;V

(9) 4-ax&0*f 1-tmeE'okwf

83/ om0w—ded'gef;/ xdktcg toQiftmeE
´monf]]ighoQif &[ef;wdkY}][k &[ef;wdkYukd ac:V

]]ighoQif }][k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQiftmeE´mtm;
jyefMum;avQmufMuukefV toQiftmeE´monf ppum;ukd
rdefYqdk\-

ighoQifwdkY rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om; ykPÖrnfaom
toQifonf oDwif;i,fjzpfMuaom igwdkY
tm;aus;Zl;rsm;vS\? xdktoQifonf igwdkYukd
ptqHk;trjzifh qHk;rV]]ighoQiftmeE´m tpJGjyKí omvQif
]ig jzpf\ }[laom yylöw&m;oHk;yg; jzpf\? tpJG rjyKrlí
rjzpf/ tb,fukd tpJGjyKí omvQif]ig jzpf\}[laom
yylöw&m; jzpfoenf;? tpJG rjyKrlí um; rjzpfoenf;/
½kyfukd tpJGjyKí]ig jzpf\} [laom yylöw&m; jzpf\?
tpJG rjyKrlí rjzpf/ a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkUukd/
0dnmOfukd tpJGjyKí omvQif]ig jzpf\ } [laom
yylöw&m; jzpf\? tpJG rjyKrlí um; rjzpf/

ighoQiftmeE´m Oyrmaomfum;
wefqmqifjcif;oabm&Sdaom i,f&G,fysKdEkaom
rdef;raomfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;aomfvnf;aumif;
pifMu,fawmufyaom rSefü jzpfap?
Munfvifaoma&cGufü jzpfap rdrdrsufESm&dyfukd
Munfh½lqifjcifaomf (rSefukd a&cGufukd) tpJGjyKí om
jrif&m\? (rSefukd a&cGufukd) tpJGrjyK rlí um; rjrif&m/
ighoQiftmeE´m ptwlyif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí om]igjzpf\ }
[laom yylöw&m; jzpf\? tpJG rjyKrlí um; rjzpf/
a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkUukd/ 0dnmPfukd

tpJGjyKí om]ig jzpf\ } [laom yylöw&m; jzpf\? tpJG
rjyKrlí um; rjzpf/

ighoQiftmeE´m xdk&t&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygiHgoQif a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ rjrJygiHgoQif/ xdkokdkY jzpfaomaMumifh/y/
podkY ½laom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdNyD[k od\}}[k qHk;rV/
ighoQifwdkY rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfaom
ykPÖrnfaom toQifonfoDwif;i,fjzpfMuaom igwdkYtm;
aus;Zl;rsm;vS\? xdktoQifonf igwdkYukd ptqHk;trjzifh
qHk;rV rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om; toQifykPÖ\
pw&m;a'oemukd Mum;em&í igonf w&m;ukd od&\[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

yXrokwf/

2-wdóokwf

84/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;\
baxG;awmf om;jzpfaom toQifwdóonfrsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYukd podkY ajymMum;\-]]ighoQifwdkY ig\
ukd,fonf pifppf av;vHouJhodkYjzpf\? ightm;
t&yfrsufESmwdkYonfvnf; rxifukef? ightm;
w&m;wdkYonfvnf; rxifukef?
xdkif;rldif;rl]xderd'"}onfvnf; ig\ pdwfukd
odrf;usKH;vsuf wnf\? raysmfarGUbjvsuf
tusifhjrwfukdusifh&\? ightm;
w&m;wdkYü ,HkrSm;rIonfvnf; jzpf\}}[k ajymqdkV

xdktcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifukefvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;ukd avQmufukef\-[toQifbk&m;jrwpfGmbk&m;\

baxG;awmf om;jzpfao toQifwdóonf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYukd]ighoQifwdkYig\ ukd,fonf pifppf
av;vHouJhodkY jzpf\? ightm; t&yfrsufESmwdkYonfvnf;
rxifukef? ightm; w&m;wdkYonfvnf; rxifukef?
xdkif;rldif;rl]xderd'"}onfvnf; ig\
pdwfukdodrf;usKH;vsuf wnf\? raysmfarGU bjvsuf
tusifhjrwfukd usifh&\? ightm;
w&m;wdkYü ,HkrSm;rlonfvnf; jzpf\ }[k
ajymMum;yg\}}[k avQmufukef\

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]&[ef;
oGm;avmh? oifonf ighpum;jzifh&[ef;wdóukd
ac:cJhavmh}}[k rdefYawmfrl\]aumif;ygNyD
toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;onfjrwpfGm bk&m;tm;
0efcHí toQifwdóxHodkY csOf;uyfvsuf]]ighoQifwdó
oifhukd jrwpfGmbk&m;ac:awmfrlonf}}[k
ajym\]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQifwdóonf
xdk&[ef;tm; 0efcHí jrwpfGmbk&m; xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom toQifwdó tm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\]]wdó
oifonfrsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYukd]ighoQifwdkY ig\
ukd,fonf pifppf av;vHouJhodkY jzpf\y/
ightm;w&m;wdkYü ,HkrSm;rlonfvnf; &Sd\ }[k podkY
ajymonfrSm rSefoavm}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rSefyg\ toQifbk&m;[k avQmuf\

wdó xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;/ ½kyfü
pJGrufrl ruif;ol? vkdcSifrl ruif;ol? cifwG,frl ruif;ol?
rGwfodyfrl ruif;ol? ylavmifrl ruif;ol? wPSm ruif;oltm;
xdk½kyf\azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl ikda<u;rl ukd,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefonf
r[kwfygavm[k rdefYawmfrl\ rSefyg\ toQifbk&m;[k
avQmuf\

wdó aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? ½kyfü pJGrufrl
ruif;oltm; jzpf&jrJtwdkif; podkYom jzpfV

a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü pJGrufrl ruif;oltm;/y/
xdkocFg&wdkY\ azmufjyefjCIF;wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl ikda<u;rl ukd,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonfjzpfukefonf
r[kwfavm[k rdefYawmfrlV jzpfyg\ toQifbk&m;[k
avQmufV

wdó aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? ocFg&wdkYü
pJGrufrl ruif;oltm; jzpf&jrJtwdkif; podkYomjzpfV
0dnmPfü pJGrufrl ruif;ol? vkdcSifrl ruif;ol? cifwG,frl
ruif;ol? rGwfodyfrl ruif;ol? ylavmifrl ruif;ol? wPSm
ruif;oltm; xdk0dnmPf\ azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl ikda<u;rl ukd,fqif;&Jrl
pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefonf
r[kwfavm[k rdefYawmfrlV jzpfyg\ toQifbk&m;[k
avQmufV

wdó aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? 0dnmPfü pJGrufrl
ruif;oltm; jzpf&jrJtwdkif; podkYomjzpfV wdó
xdkt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? ½kyfü pJGrufrl
uif;ol? vkdcSifrl uif;ol? cifwG,frl uif;ol? rGwfodyfrl
uif;ol? ylavmifrl uif;ol? wPSm uif;oltm; xdk½kyf\
azmufjyefjCIF; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
pdk;&drfrl ikda<u;rl ukd,fqif;&Jrl pdwfqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpfukefoavm[k rdefYawmfrlV rjzpfyg
toQifbk&m;[k avQmufV wdó aumif;aypGaumif;aypG?
½kyfü pJGrufrl uif;oltm; jzpf&jrJtwdkif; podkYom jzpfV
a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü pJGrufrl uif;oltm;/
0dnmPfü pJGrufrl uif;ol? vkdcSifrl uif;ol?
cifwG,frluif;ol? rGwfodyfrl uif;ol? ylavmifrl uif;ol?
wPSm uif;oltm; xdk0dnmPf\ azmufjyefjCIF;wpfrsKd;
wpfzHk jzpfjCIF;aMumifh pdk;&drfrl ikda<u;rl

ukd,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl jyif;pGmyifyef;rlwdkYonf jzpf
ukefoavm[k rdefYawmfri\ rjzpfyg toQifbk&m;/

wdó aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? 0dnmPfü pJGrufri
uif;oltm; jzpf&jrJtwdkif; podkYomjzpf\ wdó
xdkt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;/ ½kyfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg
toQifbk&m;/ xdkodkY jzpfomaMumifh/y/ podkY
½laom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\

wdó Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkY
&Sd&m wpfa,mufum; vrf;ü ruRrf;usif? hwpfa,mufum;
vrf;ü uRrf;usif\? vrf;ü ruRrf;usifaom a,musfm;onf
xdkvrf;ü uRrf;usif aom a,musfm;tm; vrf;ukd ar;&m\
xdkvrf;ü uRrf;usifolnf podkY ajym&m\-\]]tdka,musfm;
vmcJhavmh? pum; vrf;wnf;? xdkvrf;jzifh tenf;i,f
oGm;avmh? wpfcPrQoGm;rdvQif vrf;ESpfcGukd
awGU&vdrfhrnf? vrf;ESpfcGwGif vuf0Jvrf;udkd vTwfí
vuf,mvrf;ukd ,lavmh? xdkvuf,mvrf;jzifh wpfcPrQ
oGm;avmh? wpfcPrQ oGm;rdvQif xlxyfaom
awmtkyfukdawGU&vdrfhrnf? xdkawmtkyfjzifh
wpfcPrQ oGm;avmh? wpfcPrQ oGm;rdvQif
edrfh0Srf;aom ñGefjyifBuD;ukd awGU&vdrfhrnf?
xdkñGefjyifBuD;jzifh wpfcPrQ oGm;avmh? wpfcPrQ
oGm;rdvQif tdkifESifhurf;yg;apmufukd
awGU&vdrfhrnf? xdktdkifESifh urf;yg;apmufjzifh
wpfcPrQ oGm;avmh? wpfcPrQoGm;rdvQif
arGUavsmfzG,f&Sdaom ajrnDukd awGU&vdrfhrnf}}[k
(ajym&m\)/

wdó teuft"dyÜg,fodap&ef pOyrmukd ig jyK\
pt&mü ponfvQif teuft"dyÜg,fwnf;/ wdó]]vrf;ü
ruRrf;usifaom a,musfm;}}[lonf ykxkZO\
trnfwnf;?]]vrf;ü uRrf;usifaom a,musfm; [lonf

ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;\ trnfwnf;?]]vrf;ESpfcG}} [laom
trnfonf ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}\
trnfwnf;?]]vuf0Jvrf;}}[laom trnfonf rSm;aom
jrifjCIF;/y/ rSm;aomwnf MunfjCIF;[laom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom vrf;rSm;\
trnfwnf;?]]vuf,mvrf;}} [laomtrnfonf rSefuefaom
jrifjCIF;/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfjCIF;[laom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaomt&d,mr*f\ trnf wnf;?]]xlxyfaom
awmtkyf}} [laom trnfonf zHk;vTrf;rl]t0dZÆm}\
trnfwnf;?]]edrfh0Srf; aom ñGefjyifBuD;}}[laom
trnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\ trnfwnf;?]]tdkifESifh
urf;yg;apmuf}} [laom trnfonf trsufxGufjCIF;? jyif;pGm
yifyef;jCIF;\trnfwnf;?]]arGUavsmfzG,f&Sdaom ajrnD}}
[laom trnfonf edAÁmef\ trnfwnf;/

wdó arGUavsmfygavm h? wdó arGUavsmfygavm
h? igonf tqHk;trjzifh qHk;r\? igonftEk^{*3/4}[ESpfyg;jzifh
csD;ajr\$mufl\? igonf uHjrpjCIF;jzifh uHjrpfl[k
rdefYawmfrl\ toQifwdóonfjrwfpGmbk&m;\
pum;awmfukd ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufavNyD/

'kwd,okwf/

3-,ruokwf

85/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmonf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg ,rurnfaom &[ef;tm;
podkYoabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom t,lonf
jzpfay:\-]]tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf cE¨mukd,f
ysufpD;jCIF;aMumifh jywfl\? aysmufl\? aoonfrS aemufü
rjzpf? xdkodkYaom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh jrwfpGmbk&m;

a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig od\ }][k ,kwfrmaom t,l
jzpfay:V

rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf]],rurnfaom &[ef;tm;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onfcE``mukd,f
ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh jywf\? aysmuf\? aoonfrS aemufü
rjzpf? xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig od\[k
podkUoabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom t,l onf jzpfay:\ }][k
Mum;Muukef\ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf toQif,ruxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQif,ruESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,fESpfvkdzG,f
pum;ukd ajymqdkNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifukefvsuf ppum;udk ajymqdkMuukef\-

]]ighoQif,ru oifhtm; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
cE``mukd,f ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh jywf\? aysmuf\?
aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf[k xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig od\}][k
podkUoabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom t,l
jzpfay:onfqdkonfrSm rSefoavm[k ar;jref;Muukef\
ighoQifwdkY rSef\? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onfcE``mukd,f ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh jywf\?
aysmuf\? aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf[k
podkYaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig odyg\[k (ajymqdk)\]

ighoQif,ru podkY rajmygvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpJGygivifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
pGyfpJGjcif;onfraumif;yg?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
cE``mukd,f ysufpD;jcif; aMumifhjywf\? aysmuf\?
aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf}}[k podkY ra[mwef&m[k
ajymqdkMuukef\
toQif,ruonf podkYyif xdk&[ef;rsm;u
ajymqdkMuaomfvnf;]]tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf

cE`mukd,f ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh jywfl? aysmuf\?
aonfrS aemufü rjzpf[k xdkodkYaomtjcf;t&mtm;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig od\}}[k
xdktwdkif;omxkd,kwfrm aom t,lukd tcdkiftrmtm;jzifh
trSm;oHk;oyfaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;í ajymqdkV

,if;taMumif; aMumifh xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQif,ruukd
xdkodkY ,kwfrmaom t,lrSuif;vGwfap&ef rpGrf;Edkif
ukef/ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ae&mrS xí
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQifom&d ykMwmtm; bpum;ukd
avQmufukef\-]]ighoQifom&dykMwm,rurnfaom
&[ef;tm; tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf cE`mukd,f
ysufpD;jcif;aMumifhjywfl? aysmuf\? aonfrS aemufü
rjzpf[k xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig od\[k
podkY oabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom t,lonf jzpfay:V

awmif;yefyg\? toQifom&dykMwmonf oem;onfukd
taMumif;jyKí ,ru&[ef;xHodkYcsOf;uyfygavmh}}[k
avQmufukefV toQifom&dykMwmonf qdwfqdwf
aejcf;jzifhvufcHawmfrlV xdkYaemuf
toQifom&dykMwmonf ncsrf;tcg wpyfg; wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrSxí toQif,ruxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQif,ruESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;omElwfqufajymqdk\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f ESpfvdkzG,faom pum;ukd
ajymqdkNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifum toQif,rutm;
bpum;ukd ajymqdkar;jref;\-

]]ighoQif,ru oifhtm; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
cE`mukd,f ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh jywfl? aysmuf\?
aonfrS aemufü rjzpf[k xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig od\}}
[k podkY oabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom
t,ljzpfay:onfqdkonfrSm rSefoavm[k ar;awmfrlV
ighoQif rSefyg\? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom&[ef;onf

ukd,fcE"m ysufpD; jcif;aMumifh jywf\? aysmuf\?
aonfrS aemufü rjzpf[k podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jrwpGm bk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;ukd ig odyg\[k
qdkV

ighoQif,ru xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygighoQif/ a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ rjrJygighoQif/ ighoQif,ru xdkYaMumifh
twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk;ukd]] ½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
½kyfonf ig r[kwf? ½kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå}r[kwf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/
a0'emtm;vHk;ukd/ onmtm;vHk;ukd/
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaomtMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom 0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]] ½0dnmPfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? ½0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? ½0dnmPfonfig\
ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ podkY ½laomtMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkY üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGuaomf
pJGrufrluif;\? pJGrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmuf\?
udavomrS]]vGwfajrmufaomfvGwfajrmufNyD }}[k
todÓPf jzpf\?]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
pr*fudpötvdkiYiSg wpyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k odV

ighoQif,ru xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfukd]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lygighoQif/

a0'emukd]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg ighoQif/
onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd]]owå0g}}[k
½loavm/ r½lyg ighoQif/ ighoQif,ru xdk&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? ½kyfü]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/
r½lyg ighoQif/ ½kyfrS wjcm;ü]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/
r½lyg ighoQif/ a0'emü / a0'emrS wjcm;ü / onmü /
onmrS wjcm;ü / ocFg&wdkYü / ocFg&wdkYrS wjcm;ü /
0dnmPfü]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg ighoQif/
0dnmPfrS wjcm;ü]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg
ighoQif/ ighoQif,ru xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfukd/ a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
0dnmPfukd]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg ighoQif/
ighoQif,ru xdk&mukdtb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
powå0gonf ½kyfr&Sd? a0'emr&Sd? onmr&Sd?
ocFg&r&Sd? 0dnmPfr&Sd[k½loavm/ r½lyg ighoQif/

ighoQif,ru oifonf þrsufarSmufb0ü yif trSeftm;jzifh
t[kwftm;jzifh owå0g[k
r&tyfygb]vsuf]]tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
cE``mukd,f ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh jywf\? aysmuf\?
aonfrS aemufü rjzpf[k xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaomw&m; ukd ig od\}}[k
ajymjcif;onf oifhavsmfygrnfavm/

ighoQifom&dykMwm w&m;rem&rD a&S;tcgu
rodonfjzpfí ightm; xdk,kwfrmaom t,lonfjzpfCjhyg\?
toQifom&dykMwm\ þw&m;a'oemukd
Mum;em&aomaMumifh xdk,kwfrmaomt,lonf
aysmufygNyD? tuREkfyfonf w&m;udkvnf; xdk;xGif;í
odygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif,ru]]tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[EÅm&[ef;onf
cE``mukd,f ysufpD;í aonfrS aemufü tb,fodkY
jzpfoenf;}}[k oifhukd tu,fí ar;MuvQif þodkY
tar;ch&aom oifonftb,fodkY ajzrnfenf;[k rdefYawmfrlV
ighoQif ighukd]]ighoQif,ru

tmoa0gukefNyD;aom&[EÅm &[ef;onf cE"mukd,f
ysufpD;í aonfrS aemufü tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;}}[k tu,fí
ar;Mu vQif podkY tar;cH&aom igonf podkY ajzygtHh-
ighoQifwdkY ½kyfonf rjrJ? rjrJaom½kyfonf qif;&J\?
qif;&Jaom ½kyfonf csKyf\? aysmufV a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf rjrJ? rjrJaom
0dnmPfonf qif;&J\? qif;&Jaom 0dnmPfonfcsKyf\?
aysmufV ighoQif podkY tar;cH&aom igonf podkY
ajzygtHh[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif,ru aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? ighoQif,ru
xdkodkYjzpfaomaMumifh pteufoabmukdyif
twkdif;xufvGefaom ÓPftvdkYiSg oifhtm; Oyrm
jyKOD;rnf/ ighoQif,ruOyrmaomfum;
ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; <u,f0\?
Opömrsm;\? pnf;pdrfrsm;\? (twGif; ty)
tapmifhta&SmufESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV xdkoltm;
tusKd;rjhukdvkdvm;aom pD;yGg;rjhukd vkdvmaom
ab;ruif;rlukd vkdvmaom
owfvkdaoma,musfm;wpfa,muf jzpfay:&mV xdkol
tm;]] pol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;? hol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif;
<u,f0\? Opömrsm;\? pnf;pdrf rsm;\? (twGif;ty)
tapmifhta&SmufESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV polukd
EdkifxufpD;eif;owf&ef rvG,f ulvS? igonftwGif;odkY 0ifí
owf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdkolonf
xdkol<u,fodkYvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;odkYvnf;aumif;
csOf;uyfí]]toQif toQifhukd cpm;vkyfauR;yg&ap}}[k
ajymqdk&mV

xdkolukd xdkol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; cpm;vkyfauR; ap&m\?
xdkolonf a&S;OD;pGm xvsuf aemufrS tdyfvsuf
tb,fukd jyK&rnfenf;[k emcHvsufpdwfwdkif;us
jyKrlvsuf cspfzG,f&mukd ajymvsuf cpm;vkyfauR;&m\?
xdkolUukd xdkol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif;

taqGcifyGef;tjzpftm;jzifhvnf; ,HkMunf&m\?
pdwfaumif; &Sdoltjzpftm;jzifhvnf; ,HkMunf&m\?
xdkolüvnf; tuRrf;0ifjcif;odkY a&muf&mV

ighoQif xdk a,musfm;onf]] pol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; igESifhtuRrf;0ifNyD}}[k
podkY txifjzpfaom tcg xdkol<u,f odkYr[kwf ol<u,fom;
qdwfuG,f&ma&mufaeonfukd odvQif xufvSpGmaom
"m;jzifh owf&mV

ighoQif,ru xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;/
xdka,musfm;onf pol<u,fodkYvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;odkYvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfí]]toQif toQifhukd
cpm;yg&ap}}[k podkY ajymaomtcgüvnf; xdkolonf
olowform;yif jzpf\? olowform; jzpfvsufvnf;]]ighukd
owfrnfhol}}[k rodonf r[kwfygavm? a&S;OD;pGm
xvsuf aemufrS tdyfvsuf tb,fukd jyK&rnfenf;[k
emcHvsuf pdwfwdkif;us jyKrlvsuf cspfzG,f&mukd
ajymvsuf cpm;aom tcgüvnf; xdkolonf olowform;yif
jzpf\? olowform; jzpfvsufvnf;]]ighukd owfrnfhol}}[k
rodonfr[kwfygavm? qdwfuG,f&modkY
a&mufaeonfukd odvQif xufvSaom "m;jzifh owfaom
tcgüvnf; xdkolonf olowform;yif jzpf\? olowform;
jzpfvsufvnf;]]ighukd owfrnfhol}}[krodonf
r[kwfygavm[k rdefYawmfrlV ighoQif[kwfyg\? ighoQif
ptwlyiftMum;tjrifr&Sdaomç t&d,mwdkYukd
rzl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü rvdr®maomç
t&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom? olawmfaumif;wdkYukd
rzl;jrifzl;aomç olawmfaumif;w&m;ü
rvdr®maomçolawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom
ykxkZOfonf ½kyfukd twå[lí ½lV
½kyf&Sdaomtwå[kvnf;aumif;? twåü
½kyf[kvnf;aumif;? ½kyfÜ twå[kvnf;aumif; ½lV
a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ OdnmPfukd
twå[lí ½lV OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;aumif;? twåü
OdnmPf[kvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfÜ twå[kvnf;aumif; ½lV

xdkolonf rjrJaom ½kyfukd]]rjrJaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? rjrJaom a0'emukd]]rjrJaom
a0'em}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? rjrJaom
onmukd]]rjrJaom onm}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
rjrJaom ocFg&wdkYukd]]rjrJaom ocFg&wdkY}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
rjrJaomOdnmPfukd]]rjrJaom OdnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/

qif;&Jaom ½kyfukd]]qif;&Jaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? qif;&Jaom
a0'emukd]]qif;&Jaom a0'em}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rod? qif;&Jaom onmukd/ qif;&Jaom ocFg&wdkYukd/
qif;&Jaom OdnmPfukd]]qif;&Jaom OdnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/

ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom ½kyfukd]]ukd,f]twå}
r[kwfaom ½kyf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom a0'emukd/ ukd,f]twå}
r[kwfaom onmukd/ ukd,f]twå}r[kwfaom
ocFg&wdkYukd/ ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom
OdnmPfukd]]ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaomOdnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm rod/

jyKjyiftyfaom ½kyfukd]]jyKjyiftyfaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? jyKjyiftyfaoma0'emukd/
jyKjyiftyfaom onmukd/ jyKjyiftyfaom
ocFg&wdkYudkd/ jyKjyiftyfaom
OdnmPfukd]]jyKjyiftyfaom OdnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/

olowform;jzpfaom ½kyfukd]]olowform;jzpfaom
½kyf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? olowform;jzpfaom
a0'emukd/ olowform;jzpfaom onmukd/
olowform;jzpfaom ocFg&wdkYudkd/
olowform;jzpfaom OdnmPfukd]]olowform;jzpfaom
OdnmPf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/

xdkolonf ½kyfukd ig\ ukd,f]twå}[k uyfa&muf\?
p]G,\? aqmufwnf\? a0'emukd/ onmukd/
ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd ig\ ukd,f]twå}[k
uyfa&muf\? p]G,\? aqmufwnf\?
uyfa&mufp]G,ltyfukefaom
pOyg'geu©E`mig;yg;wdkYonf xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGm
pD;yGg;r]hjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfukefV

ighoQif tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYukd
zl;jrifzl;aom t&d,mw&m;ü vdr®maom
t&d,mw&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom/y/
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyfukd twå[lí r½l/ ½kyf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;aumif;?
twåü ½kyf[kvnf;aumif;? ½kyfÜ twå[kvnf;aumif;r½l/
a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd
twå[lí r½l/ 0dnmPf&Sdaomtwå[kvnf; aumif;? twåü
0dnmPf[kvnf;aumif;? 0dnmPfÜ twå[kvnf;aumif; r½l/

xdkt&d,mwynfhonf rjrJaom ½kyfukd]]rjrJaom
½kyf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? rjrJaoma0'emukd/
rjrJaom onmukd/ rjrJaom ocFg&wdkYukd/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfukd]]rjrJaom0dnmPf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odV

qif;&Jaom ½kyfukd]]qif;&Jaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? qif;&Jaom a0'emukd/
qif;&Jaom onmukd/ qif;&Jaom ocFg&wdkYukd/
qif;&Jaom 0dnmPfukd]]qif;&Jaom 0dnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV

ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom ½kyfukd]]ukd,f]twå}
r[kwfaom ½kyf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?
ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom a0'emukd/ ukd,f]twå}
r[kwfaom onmukd/ ukd,f]twå}r[kwfaom
ocFg&wdkYukd/ ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom
0dnmPfukd]]ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom0dnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm odV

jyKjyiftyfaom ½kyfukd]]jyKjyiftyfaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? jyKjyiftyfaoma0'emukd/
jyKjyiftyfaom onmukd/ jyKjyiftyfaom ocFg&wdkYukd/
jyKjyiftyfaom OdnmPfukd]]jyKjyiftyfaom OdnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\

olowform;jzpfaom ½kyfukd]]olowform;jzpfaom
½kyf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? olowform;jzpfaom
a0'emukd/ olowform;jzpfaom onmukd/
olowform;jzpfaom ocFg&wdkYukd]]olowform;jzpfaom
ocFg&wdkY }}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?
olowform;jzpfaom OdnmPfukd]]olowform;jzpfaom
OdnmPf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\

xdkolonf ½kyfukd ig\ ukd,f]twå}[k ruyfa&muf?
rpjG,l? raqmufwnf? a0'emukd/ onmukd/
ocFg&wdkYukd/ OdnmPfukd ig\ ukd,f]twå}[k
ruyfa&muf? rpjG,l? raqmufwnf? ruyfa&muf
rpjG,ltyfukefaom Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;wdkYonf
xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGm
pD;yGg;jzpfjcf;ISgcsrf;omjcf;ISg jzpfukef\k
rdefYawmfrl\ ighoQifom&dykMwm
tMuiftoQifwdkYtm; toQifuJhodkYoabm&Sdukefaom
apmifha&Smufwwfukefaom tusKd;vkdv;ukefaom
qHk;rwwfukefaom uHjrpffwwfukefaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY &Sdukef\?
xdktoQifwdkYuJhodkYyif tuREkfyftm; ptwdkif;yif
jzpfygh\? tuREkfyfonf toQifom&dykMwm\
pw&m;a'oemukd Mum;em&aomaMumifh tuREkfyf\
pdwfonf wpfpHkwpfckukd rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gwdkYrS
vGwfygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tEk&m"okwf

86/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaomausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg toQiftEk&m"onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh reD;ra0;jzpfaom awmausmif;ü
ae\? xdktcg omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh rsm;pGmaom
y&dAdkZfwdkYonftoQiftEk&m"xHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQiftEk&m"ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f
pum;ukdajymqdkNyD;aemuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeMuom toQiftEk&m"tm; bpum;ukd qdkukef\-
ighoQiftEk&m" a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom vGefujaom
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom tjrwfqHk;odkY a&mufaom
oifwdkY\ q&m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ynwfonf&Sdaomf]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfvnf;
jzpf\? rjzpfvnf; rjzpf}[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS
aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; pav;XmewdkYü ynwf awmfrl\[k qdkukefV

podkY qkdaomf toQiftEk&m"onf omoemhjiyfy
t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYtm; bpum;ukdrdefYqdk\-
]]ighoQifwdkY a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom vGefujaom
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom tjrwfqHk;odkYa&mufaom
igwdkYq&m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ynwfonf&Sdaomf]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfvnf;
jzpf\? rjzpfvnf; rjzpf}[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonf
rS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; pav;XmewdkYukd MuOfí ynwfawmfrl\}}
[k qdkV podkY qkdaomfomoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf]] b&[ef;um; &[ef;jyKí
rMumao;aomoDwif;i,f jzpfvdrfhrnf? rax&fjzpfvQifvnf;
rkdufol rvdr®mol jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkukef\?
xdkYaemuf omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh

y&dAdkZfwdkYonf toQiftEk&m"ukd
oDwif;i,f[laom0g'jzifhvnf;aumif;? rkdufol[laom
0g'jzifhvnf;aumif; armif;rjMuNyD;vQif ae&mrS
xumzJoGm;MuukefV

xdktcg omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAdkZfwdkY
zJoGm;í rMumrD toQiftEk&m"tm; podkYtMuH
jzpf\ -]]omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh
xdky&dAdkZfwdkYonf pxuftvGef ighukd
ar;MuygvQifgonf omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh
xdky&dAdkZfwdkYtm; tb,fodkY ajzu
jrwfpGmbk&m;pum;awmf twdkif; qdkolvnf;
jzpfrrnfef;? jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd r[kwfrSefojzifh
rpGyfpJGbJvnf;&Sd&mtHhenf;? w&m;awmftm;
avsmfaom w&m;ukdvnf; ajzonf jzpf&mtHhenf;?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\0g'tEk0g'onf taMumif;ESifh wuGjzpfí
tUjh&JUcH&jcif;odkY tenf;i,frQ
ra&mufbJvnf;&SdtHhenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xdkYaemuf toQiftEk&m"onf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí /y/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaevsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhreD;ra0;jzpfaom
awmausmif;ü aeyg\? toQifbk&m; xdktcg omoemhjiyfy
t,l&SdMuonfhhrsm;pGmaom y&dAdkZfwdkYonf
wynfhawmfxHodkY csOf;uyfMuí wynfhawmftm; podkY
qdkukefV/y/ ighoQiftEk&m" a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom
vGefuJaom a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom tjrwfqHk;odkY
a&mufaom oifwdkY\ q&m jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ynwfonf&Sdaomf]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfvnf;
jzpf\? rjzpfvnf; rjzpf} [lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aonf
rS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; pav;XmewdkYü ynwf\k qdkygukefV
toQifbk&m; podkY qdkaomfwynfhawmfonf

omoemhjiyify t,l&SdMuonfh xdky&dAdkZfwdkYtm;
podkY qdkyg\-ighoQifwdkYa,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom
vGefujaom a,musfm;jrwf jzpfaom tjrwfqHk;odkY
a&mufaom igwdkYq&mjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ynwfonf&Sdaomf]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\ }
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif;
pav;XmewdkYukd MuOfí ynwfl[k qdkygV

toQifbk&m; podkY qkdaomf omoemhjiyify
t,l&SdMuonfh xdky&dAdkZfwdkYonf wynfhawmftm;]]
p&[ef;um; &[ef;jyKí rMumao;aom oDwif;i,f
jzpfvdrfhrnf? rax&fjzpfvQifvnf; rkdufolrvdr®mol
jzpfvdrfhrnf}[k ppum;ukd ajymqdkyguefV
toQifbk&m; xdkYaemuf omoemhjiyifyt,l&SdMuonfh
xdky&dAdkZfwdkYonf wynfhawmfukd oDwif;i,f[laom
0g'jzifhvnf;aumif;? rkdufol[laom 0g'jzifhvnf;aumif;
armif;rJMuNyD;vQif ae&mrS xum zJoGm;MuyguefV

toQifbk&m; omoemhjiyify t,l&SdMuonfh
xdky&dAdkZfwdkY zJoGm;í rMumrD wynfhawmftm;
podkYtMuHjzpfyg\ -]]omoemhjiyify t,l&SdMuonfh
xdky&dAdkZfwdkYonf ighukd pxuftvGef ar;MuygvQif
ig tb,fodkY ajzu jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;awmftwdkif;
qdkolvnf; jzpfrrnfef;? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
r[kwfrfSefojzifh rpGyfp]GbJvnf; &Sd&mtHhenf;?
w&m;awmftm; avsmfaomw&m;ukdvnf; ajzqdkonf
rnf&mtHhenf;? jrwpGmbk&m;\ 0g'tEk0g'onf
taMumif;ESifhwuGjzpfí tuJh&JUcH& jcif;odkY tenf;i,frQ
ra&mufbJvnf; &SdtHhenf;[k tMuHjzpfyg\ }}
[kavQmufV

tEk&m" xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoef;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom

½kyfukd]] þ½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? þ½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? þ½kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfygtoQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQif bk&m;/y/ xdkodkY
jzpfaom/y/ þodkY jrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdkYiSgwpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdNyD[k od\

tEk&m" xdkt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfukd]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
OdnmPfukd]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg toQifbk&m;/

tEk&m" xdkt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfö]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg toQifbk&m;/
½kyfrS wjcm;ü]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg
toQifbk&m;/ a0'emü /y/ a0'emrSwjcm;ü /y/ onmü /
onmrS wjcm;ü / ocFg&wdkYü / ocFg&wdkYrS wjcm;ü /
OdnmPfö / OdnmPfrS wjcm;ü]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/
r½lyg toQifbk&m;/

tEk&m" xdkt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf]]owå0g}}[k ½loavm/ r½lyg toQifbk&m;/

tEk&m" xdkt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
powå0gonf ½kyf r&Sd? a0'em r&Sd? onmr&Sd?
ocFg&wdkY r&Sd? OdnmPf r&Sd[k ½loavm/ r½lyg
toQifbk&m;/

tEk&m" þrsufarSmufb0ü yif trSeftm;jzifh
t[kwftm;jzifh owå0g[k r&tyfb]vsuf]]ighoQifwdkY
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom? vGefujaom
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfaom? tjrwfqHk;odkYa&mufaom
igwdkYq&m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ynwfonf&Sdaomf]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\ }
[lívnf;aumif;? rjzpf[lívnf;aumif;? jzpfvnf;jzpf
rjzpfvnf;rjzpf[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü

jzpfonfvnf; r[kwfçrjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif; þ
av;XmewdkYukd MuOfí jrwpGmbk&m; ynwfl\ }}
[koifajzjcif;onf oifhavsmfygrnfavm? roifh avsmfyg
toQifbk&m;/

tEk&m" aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? tEk&m" igonf
a&S;ujzpfap? ,ckjzpfap 'ku©ukdvnf;aumif;? 'ku©\
csKyf&m (edAÁmef) ukdvnf;aumif; ynwfl[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-0uúvdokwf

87/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOheufwdkYukd tpmauR;&m
jzpfama0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
xdktcg toQif0uúvdonf tema&m*g
ESdyfpuf&um;qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf jyif;xefpGm
rusef;rrm jzpfí tdk;xdef;onftdrfö ae\? xdktcgtoQif
0uúvdonf tvkyftauR;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\-]]toQifwdkY vmMuukefavmh?
oifwdkYonfjrwpGm bk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfMuí]t&Sifbk&m; 0uúvd&[ef;onf tema&m*g
ESdyfpuf&um;qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf jyif;xefpGm
rusef;rrm jzpfayeg\? xdktoQifonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;cdkufyg\ }[k ig\ pum;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYukd
OD;cdkufMuukefavmh? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf 0uúvd&[ef;xHodkY oem;onfukd
taMumif;jyKí <uawmfrlap vkdygowJh}[k þodkYvnf;
avQmufMuukefavmh}}[k rdefYqdkV ighoQif
aumif;ygNyD[kxdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQif0uúvdtm;
0efcHukefNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfvsvf&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü

0uúvd oifhtm; wpfpHkwpfckaom ylyefrl
ESvHk;romrlonf r&Sdygoavm/ toQifbk&m;
pifppftm;jzifh wynfhawmftm; ylyefrl ESvHk;romrlonf
renf;vSyg/ 0uúvd oifhukd oDvtm;jzifh rdrdukd,fwdkif
rpGyfpJGEdkifbJ &Sdyg\avm/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfukd oDvtm;jzifh rdrdukd,fwdkifrpGyfpJGbJ
&SdygV 0uúvd oDvtm;jzifh rdrdukd,fwdkif rpGyfpJGbJ
&SdcJhrl oif\ ylyefrl ESvHk;romrlum;tb,f enf;/
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf MumjrifhpGmuyif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&efcsOf;uyfvkdcJhyg\?
odkY&mwGif wynfhawmf\ ukd,fü jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
zl;ajrmf&efcsOf;uyfEdkifavmufaom cGeftm;rQyif
r&SdcJhyg/

0uúvd roifhavsmf? ptykyfaumifukd oif
zl;jrifjcif;jzifh tb,ftusKd;&Sdrnfenf;? 0uúvdw&m;ukd
jrifaom olonf igbk&m;ukd jrifonf rn\? igbk&m;ukd
jrifaom olonf w&m;ukdjrifonf rn\ 0uúvd rSef\?
w&m;ukd jrifvQif ighukd jrif\? ighukd jrifvQif
w&m;ukd jrifV

0uúvd xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? ½kyfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom ½kyfonf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd]] p½kyfonf ighOpömwnf;? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} wnf;}}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfygtoQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQif bk&m;/y/]]
p0dnmPfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} wnf;}}[k
½ljcif;iSgoifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifh avsmfyg
toQifbk&m;/ xdkodkY jzpfaomaMumifh/y/ xdkodkY
jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkiSg wpyg;aom jyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfr\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQif0uúvdukd
ptqHk;trjzifh qHk;rí ae&mrS xum*dZÑuk#fawmifodkY
zJoGm;awmfrl\? xdkYaemuf toQif0uúvdonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; <uoGm;í rMumrDtvkyftauR;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]ighoQifwdkY vmMuukefavmh? ighukd
anmifapmif;ay:wifNyD;vQif£od*dvdawmifeHyg;
umVodvmausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfukefavmh? JiguJhodkYaom olonftb,fhaMumifh
&GmwGif;rSm aorludk jyKoifhonf}[k xif&mtHhenf;}}
[k (qdk\)/]]ighoQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k &[ef;wdkYonf
toQif0uúvdtm; OefcHukefí
toQif0uúvdukdanmifapmif;ay:wifNyD;vQif
£od*dvdawmif eHyg; umVodvmausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfukef\ xdktcgrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdknOfhESifh
usefao;aom aeYtcsdefywfvHk; *dZÑuk#fawmifü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg tvGefESpfoufzG,faom
nOfh (oef;acgif,H) ü ESpfoufzG,f
tqif;&SdMuaomewfESpfOD;wdkYonf
*dZÑuk#fwpfawmifvHk;ukd xGef;vif; apí
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkYcsOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü &yfukefvsuf
ewfwpfOD;ujrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
0uúvd&[ef;onf vGwfajrmufjcif;iSgtm;xkwfaeyg\}}[k
avQmuf av\ aemufwpfOD;u
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;xdktoQifonf {uef
aumif;pGm vGwf ajrmufjcif;jzifh
vGwfajrmufygvdrrfhrnf}}[k avQmuf\

xdkewfwdkYonf ppum;ukd avQmufMuNyD; vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;Muí
t½dktaojyKumhxdkae&mü yif uG,faysmufukef\

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdknOfhvGefaom
tcg &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkYvmMuukefavmh?
oifwdkYonf 0uúvd&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif

0uúvd&[ef;ukd podkY qdkMuukefavmh?
ighoQif0uúvd oifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;ESifh
ewfESpfOD;wdkY\ pum;ukd em;axmifavmh? ighoQif
pnOhf (oef;acgif,H) ü ESpfoufzG,ftqif;&SdMuaom
ewfESpfOD;wdkYonf *dZÑuk#fwpfawmifvHk;ukd
xGef;vif;apí jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü &yfukefvsuf ewfwpfOD;u
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkYavQmuf\ -]toQifbk&m;
0uúvd&[ef;onf vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg tm;xkwfaeyg\ }[k
avQmufV

aemuf tjcm; ewfwpfOD;u jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkY
avQmuf\ -]toQifbk&m; xdk&[ef;onf{uef aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmuf jcif;jzifh vGwfajrmufygvdrrhnrnf }[k
avQmufV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf; oifhukd podkY
qdk\ -]]0uúvd raMumufvifh? 0uúvd raMumufvifh?
oifhtm; r,kwfrmaom aorl jzpfvwåHU? r,kwfrm aom
aojcif;ukd jyKrl jzpfvwåHU}}
[krdefYawmfrlvkdufygonf[k qdkMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}
[kxdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHukefNyD;vQif toQif0uúvd xHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQif0uúvd dukd]]ighoQif0uúvd jrwpfGmbk&m;\
pum;ESifh ewfESpfOD;wdkY\ pum;
ukdem;axmifavmh}}[k bpum;ukd qdkukefV

xdktcg toQif0uúvdonf
tvkyftauR;wdkYukd]]igoQifwdkY vmMuukefavmh?
ighukd anmifapmif;ay:rS
csMuukefavmh?]iguJhodkYaom olonf jrifhaom
ae&mü xdkifí xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;\tqHk; trukd
emxdkufonf[k tb,fhaMumifh rSwfxif&mtHhenf;}}[k}}
rdefYqdkV]]ighoQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQif0uúvdtm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
toQif0uúvdukdanmifapmif;ay:rS csMuukefV ighoQif
pnOhf (oef;acgif,H) ü ewfESpfOD;wdkYonf/y/
wpfckaomae&mü &yfukefvsuf ewfwpfOD;u
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkY
avQmuf\-[]toQifbk&m;0uúvd&[ef;onf
vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg tm;xkwf aeyg\}}[k avQmufV
aemuf tjcm;ewfwpfOD;u jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkY
avQmuf\-[]jrwpfGm bk&m; xdktoQifonf
{uefaumif;pGm vGwfajrmufjcif;jzifh
vGwfajrmufygvdrrfhrnf}}[k avQmufV
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;oifhudk]0uúvd raMumufvifh?
0uúvd raMumufvifh? oifhtm; r,kwfrm aom aorl
jzpfvwåHU? r,kwfrmaom aojcif;udk jyKrl jzpfvwåHU}}
[k rdefYawmfrlvdkuf\[k ajymqkd ukefV
ighoQifwdkYodkYjzpfvQif]toQifbk&m; 0uúvd&[ef;onf
tema&m*g ESdyfpuf&um; qif;&JodkY
a&mufvsufjyif;xefpGm rusef;rrm jzpfvayeg\?
xkdtoQifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYudk
OD;cdkufyg\}}[kig\ pum;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;
ajcawmfwdkYudk OD;cdkufMuukefavmh? podkYvnf;
avQmufukefavmh -ð]]toQifbk&m; ½kyfonf rjrJ?
xkdoabmudk wynfhawmf r,HkrSm;yg? rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&\? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdyg? rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfö ightm;
vdkcsif rlwyfrufrl wG,fwmrl r&Sd? pt&mü ,HkrSm;
r&Sdawmhyg/ toQifbk&m; a0'emonf rjrJ?
xkdoabmudk wynfhawmf r,HkrSm;yg? rjrJaom
a0'emonf qif;&\? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdyg? rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom a0'emü ightm;
vdkcsifrl wyfrufrl wG,fwmrlr&Sd? pt&mü ,HkrSm;
r&Sdawmhyg/ toQifbk&m; onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf
rjrJ? xkdoabmudkwynfh awmf r,HkrSm;yg? rjrJaom
w&m;onf qif;&\? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdyg?

rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf; oabm&Sdaom w&m;ü ightm; vdkcsifrl wyfrufrl wG,fwmrl r&Sd? h pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdawmhyg/ toQifbk&m; OdnmPfonf rjrJ? xkdoabmudk wynfhawmfr,HkrSm;yg? rjrJaom OdnmPfonf qif;&J\? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdyg? rjrJaom qif;&Jaomazmufjyefjcf; oabm&Sdaom OdnmPfü ightm; vdkcsifrl wyfrufrl wG,fwmrl r&Sd? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdawmhyg[kvnf; avQmuf ukefavmh}}[k qdkV]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}} [kxkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQif0uúvdtm; OefcHukefNyD;vQif jyefoGm;MuukefV xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYjyefoGm;í rMumrD toQif0uúvdonf "m;jzifh vnfudk jzwfavV

xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifukefí ppum;udk avQmufukef\ -]]toQifbk&m; 0uúvdonf tema&m*g ESdyfpuf&um; qif;&Jjcf;odkY a&mufvsuf jyif;xefpGm rusef;rrm jzpfaeyg\? xkdtoQifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYudk OD;cdkufyg\? podkYvnf; avQmufvdkufyg\ -]toQifbk&m; ½kyfonf rjrJ? xkdoabmudkwynfhawmf r,HkrSm;yg? rjrJaom ½kyfonf qif;&J\? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdyg? rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf; oabm&Sdaom ½kyfü ightm; vdkcsifrl wyfrufrl wG,fwmrl r&Sd? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sd awmhyg/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf rjrJ? xkdoabmudk wynfhawmf r,HkrSm;yg? rjrJaom w&m;onf qif;&J\? pt&mü ,HkrSm; r&Sdyg? rjrJaom qif;&Jaom azmuf fjyefjcf; oabm&Sdaom w&m;ü ightm; vdkcsifrl wyfrufrl wG,fwmrlr&Sd? pt&mü ,HkrSm;r&Sd awmhyg}[k avQmufvdkufygonf }][k avQmufukefV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY vmç oGm;MuukeftHh? £od*dvdawmifeHyg; umVodvmausmif;odkY

csOf;uyfMuukeftHh? ,if;ausmif;ü
0uúvdrnfao mtrsKd;om;onf "m;jzifh vnfudk
jzwfavNyD}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/]]aumif;ygNyD
toQifbk&m;}}[kxkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHukef\? xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmukefaom&[ef;wdkYESifh twl
£od*dvdawmifeHyg; umVodvmausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlav\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf anmif
apmif;ay:ü toQif0uúvd vnfyif; vní vJaeonfudk
ta0;rSyifjrifawmfrlV

xkdtcgü tckd;taMumif; trdkufarSmiftaMumif;onf
ta&SUt&yfodkYvnf; oGm;\? taemuft&yfodkYvnf;
oGm;\? ajrmuft&yfodkYvnf; oGm;\?
awmift&yfodkYvnf; oGm;\? txuft&yfodkYvnf; oGm;\?
atmuft&yfodkYvnf; oGm;\? taxmifht&yfodkYvnf;
oGm;V xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkY
tckd;taMumif;trdkufarSmif taMumif;
ta&SUt&yfodkY/y/ taxmifht&yfodkY oGm;aeonfudk
jrifMuukef\avm}}[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/ jrifyg\
toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&monf ,kwfrmaom
rm&fewf jzpfV

]]0uúvd trsdK;om;\ 0dnmPfonf tb,frSm wnfoenf;}}
[k 0uúvdtrsdK;om;\ 0dnmPfudkvdkuf&Smae\
&[ef;wdkY 0uúvdtrsdK;om;um; 0dnmPfwnfrl
r&Sdawmhbj y&dedAÁmefjyKavNyD[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-tóZdokwf

88/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOfUeufwdkYudk tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
xkdtcg toQiftóZdonf uóyolaX; aqmufvkyfaom
ausmif;ü tema&m*g ESdyfpuf&um; qif;&Jjcif;odkY
a&mufonf jzpfí jyif;xefpGm rusef;hrrm jzpfae\? xkdtcg
toQiftóZdonf tvkyftauR;wdkYudk
rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifwdkY vmMuukefavmh?
oifwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí]toQifbk&m; tóZd&[ef;onf
tema&m*gESdyfpuf&um; qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&mufonf
jzpfí jyif;xefpGm rusef;rrm jzpfaeyg\?
xkdtoQifonfjrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYudk
OD;cdkufyg\}[k ig\ pum;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYudkOD;cdkuf
Muukefavmh?]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tpOfoem;onfudktaMumif;jyKí
tóZd&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlapvdkygowJh}[k
podkYvnf;avQmufMuukefavhm[k qdkV]]igh oQif
aumif;ygNyD}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
tóZdtm;0efcHukefNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;MuNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifukefvsuf podkY avQmufukef\ -]toQifbk&m; tóZd
&[ef;onf tema&m*g ESdyfpuf&um;/y/ toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tpOf oem;onfudk
taMumif;jyKí tóZd&[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlapvdkygowJh[k avQmufvdkufygongf}}
[k avQmufukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwf aejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrlV

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ncsrf;tcg
wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;&mrS xawmfrlí
toQiftóZdxHodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlV toQiftóZdonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; <uawmfrlvmonfudkta0;rSyif jrifí

anmifapmif;ay:rS atmufodkY qif;rnfhta,mif jyKavV
xkdtcgjrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQif tóZdudk tóZd roifh?
anmifapmif;rS atmufodkY rqif;vifh? þcif;xm;aom
ae&mwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkae&mwdkYü ig
xdkiftHh[k rdefYawmfriV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkif
awmfriNyD;aomf þpum;ukd rdefYawmfriV tóZdoif
cefYusef;\avm? rQw\avm/y/ qif;&J a0'emwdkY\
qkwf,kwfrlonf xifygoavm? wdk;yGg;rlonf rxifbJ &Sdyg\
avm[k rdefYawmfriV

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmf rcefYusef;ygy/
qif;&Ja0'emwdkY\ wkd;yGg;rlonf xifyg\? qkwf,kwfrlonf
rxifyg[k avQmufV tóZd oifhtm; wpfpHkwpfck ylyefri
ESvHk;romri r&Sdygoavm/ toQifbk&m; pifppftm;jzifh
wynfhawmftm; ylyefri ESvHk;romrlonf renf;vSyg/
tóZdoifhukd oDvtm;jzifh rdrduk,fwkdif
rpGyfpGJEkdifbJ &Sdyg\avm/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfukd oDvtm;jzifh rdrduk,fwkdif rpGyfpGjbJ
&SdygV tóZd oDvtm;jzifh rdrduk,fwkdif rpGyfpGjbJ
&SdcJhri oif\ylyefri ESvHk;romrlum; tb,fenf;/
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf remrD a&S;tcgu
xGufouf0ifoufwdkYukd Nidrf;apí Nidrf;apí aexkdifyg\
xkdwynfhawmfonf ,cktcgwnfMunfri]orm"d}ukd r&ygy?
toQifbk&m; xkdwnfMunfri]orm"d} ukd
r&ojzifhxkdwynfhawmftm;]]igonf (omoemrS)
rqkwf,kwfoavm}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpfyg\[kavQmufV
tóZd wnfMunfri]orm"d } ukd tESpf om&ç
wnfMunfri]orm"d} ukd&[ef;tjzpf[k xifMuukefaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf xkdwnf Munfri]orm"d} ukd
r&Muojzifh]]igwdkYonf (omoemrS)
rqkwf,kwfukefoavm}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpfwwfV

tóZd xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? tóZd
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/

0dnmPfonf/y/ xkdodkY jzpfaomaMumifh/y/ podkY
jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdKyiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\ xkdolonf okca0'emukd
cHpm;vQif xkda0'emonf]]rjrj}}[k od\?]awmifhwzG,f
r[kwf}}[k od\?]ESpfoufzG,f r[kwf}}[k od\?
'ku©a0'emukdcHpm;vQif xkda0'emonf]rjrj}}[k od\?
]]awmifhwzG,f r[kwf}}[k od\?]ESpfoufzG,fr[kwf}}[k
od\? qif;&Jvnf; r[kwf? csrf;omvnf; r[kwfaom
Oayu©ma0'emukd cHpm;vQifhxkda0'emonf]rjrj}}
[k od\y/]ESpfoufzG,f r[kwf}}[k od\ xkdolonf
okca0'emukdcHpm;vQif wG,f wmjcif; uif;vsuf cHpm;\?
'ku©a0'emukd cHpm;vQif wG,fwmjcif;
uif;vsufcHpm;\? qif;&Jvnf; r[kwf? csrf;omvnf;
r[kwfaom Oayu©ma0'emukd cHpm;vQifwG,fwmjcif;
uif;vsuf cHpm;\ xkdolonf cE"mukd,ftqHk;&Sdaom
a0'emukd cHpm;vQif]]cE"mukd,ftqHk;&Sdaom
a0'emukd cHpm;\}}[k od\ touftqHk;&Sdaom
a0'emukd cHpm;vQif]]touftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emukd
cHpm;\}}[k od\]cE"mukd,f ysufí toufukefonfrStxufü
pb0ü yif a0'emtm;vHk;wdkYonf ESpfoufzG,f
r&Sdukefonf jzpfí at;Nidrf;ukefvwåHU}}[k od\

tóZd Oyrmaomfum; qDESifh rD;pmukd pGJí
qDrD;onf awmufavmif&m\? xkdqDESifh
rD;pmukefjcif;aMumifh avmifpm r&Sdonf jzpfí
Nidrf;oujhodkY tóZd ptwlyif &[ef;onf
cE"mukd,ftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emukd
cHpm;vQif]cE"mukd,ftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emukd
cHpm;\ }}[k od\? touftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emukd
cHpm;vQif]touftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emukd cHpm;\ }}
[k od\?]cE"mukd,fysufí touf ukefonfrS txufü pb0ü yif
a0'emtm;vHk;wdkYonf ESpfoufzG,f r&Sdukefonfjzpfí
at;Nidrf;ukefvwåHU}}[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-acruokwf

89/ tcgwpfyg;ü rax&fjzpfaom
&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYonf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\
xkdtcg toQifacruonf A'&dum¹/₂Hkausmif;ü tema&m*g
ESdyfpuf&um; qif;&JodkY a&mufonf jzpfí jyif;xefpGm
rusef;rrm jzpfæ\
nksrf;tcg wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;&mrS xNyD;vQif
toQif'gouukd rdefYqkdMuukef\ -]]ighoQif'gou oif
oGm;acs? acru&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfí]ighoQif oifhukd
rax&frsm;u]cHhusef;\avm? rQw\avm?
qif;&Ja0'emwdkY qkwf,kwfMuyg\avm? rwkd;yGg;b]
&SdMuyg\avm? qif;&Ja0'emwdkY\ qkwf,kwfrlonf
xifyg\avm? wkd;yGg;rlonf rxifb] &Sdyg\avm}[k
podkYar;Muygonf }[k ajymqkdacsavmh}}[k
rdefYqkdMuukef\]]ighoQifwdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k
toQif'gouonfrax&f&[ef;wdkYtm; OefcHí
toQifacruxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQifacru
oifhukd rax&fwdkYu]cefYusef;\avm? rQw\avm?
qif;&Ja0'emwdkY qkwf,kwfMuyg\avm? rwkd;yGg;b]
&SdMuyg\avm? qif;&Ja0'emwdkY\ qkwf,kwfrlonf
xifyg\avm? wkd;yGg;rlonf rxifb]&Sdyg\avm}[k
ar;Muygonf }][k ajymav\ ighoQif ig rcHhusef;yg?
rrQwyg/y/ qif;&Ja0'emwdkY\ wkd;yGg;rlonf xifygonf?
qkwf,kwfrlonf rxifyg[k avQmuf\

xkdtcg toQif'gouonf rax&f&[ef;rsm;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQifwdkY acru&[ef;onf]ighoQif
igonf rcefYusef;yg/y/ wkd;yGg;rl xifyg\? qkwf,kwfrl
rxifyg }[k podkY ajymqkdygonf}}[k avQmuf\
ighoQif'gou vmgyOD;avmh? acru&[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif podkYajymygavmh/ ighoQifacru
oifhukd rax&fwdkYu podkYajymMuyg\ -]]ighoQif

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfOyg'geu©E"m? a0'em Oyg'geu©E"m
onmOyg'geu©E"m? ocFg&Oyg'geu©E"m
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laomOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;
wdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrltyfukef\?
toQifacruonf pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü wfpfHk
wpfckukd ig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\
Opöm[lívnf;aumif; $\frac{1}{2}$ loavm[k ajymygavmh}}[k
rdefYqkdMu ukefV]]ighoQifwdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k
toQif'gouonfhrax&f&[ef;wdkYtm; 0efcHNyD;vQif toQif
acruxHodkY csOf;uyfí /y/ ighoQifacru
oifhukdrax&fwdkYu]] $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPfOyg'g eu©E"m[laom
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukdjrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfukef\? toQifacruonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü
wpfpHkwpfckukdig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\
Opöm[lívnf;aumif;
 $\frac{1}{2}$ loavm}}[k pòdkY ar;Muygonf[k qkdV

ighoQif]] $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laom Oyg'g
eu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrltyfukef\? igonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü wfpfHk wpfckukd
ig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\
Opöm[lívnf;aumif; r $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg}}[k qkdV

xkdtcg toQif'gouonf rax&f&[ef;rsm;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ppum;ukd ajymav\-[]ighoQifwdkY
acru&[ef;onf] p $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laom
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfukef\? igonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü
wpfpHkwpfckukdig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\
Opöm[lívnf;aumif;
r $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg }[k pòdkY ajymqkdygonf}}[k ajymV

ighoQif 'gou vmygOD;avmh? acru&[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQifacru
oifhukdrax&fwdkYu]½kyf Oyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laom
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukdjrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl tyfukef\? toQifacruonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü
wpfpHkwpfckukdig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\ Opöm[lívnf;aumif;
r½lcJhrl toQifacruonf
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom&[EÅmavm}[k podkY ar;
Muygonf}][k podkY ajmygavmh[k qkdMuukefV

]]ighoQifwdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQif'gouonf
rax&f&[ef;wdkYtm; 0efcHí toQifacruxHodkY/y/
ighoQifacru oifhukd
rax&fwdkYu]½kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laom
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfukef\? toQifacruonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü wpfpHkwpfckukd
ig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\ Opöm[lívnf;aumif; r½lcJhrl
toQifacruonf tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[EÅmavm}][k
ar;Muygonf[k ajymqkdV ighoQif½kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laom
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd
jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrltyfukef\? igonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü wpfpHkwpfckukd
ig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\Opöm[lívnf;aumif; r½lyg?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[EÅmvnf; r[kwfyg? ighoQif
xkdodkYr[kwfaomfvnf; ightm; Oyg'geu©E"m
ig;rsKd;wdkYü]]ig jzpf\}}[k (ac:a0:rlukd) &tyfyg\?]]
pt&monf ig jzpf\ }][lí um; r½lyg[k qkdV

xkdtcg toQif'gouonf rax&f&[ef;wdkYtm;/y/
ppum;ukd ajymav\ -]]ighoQifwdkYacru&[ef;onf podkY
ajmygonf-]½kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/

0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m[laom
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfukef\? igonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü wpfpHkwpfckukd
ig[lívnf;aumif;? ig\ Opöm[lívnf;aumif; r¹/₂lyg?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom&[EÅmvnf; r[kwfyg?
xkdodkYr[kwfaomfvnf; ightm;
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü]]ig jzpf\}}[lí
(ac:a0:rlukd) &tyf\?]] pt&monf ig jzpf\}}[lí um; r¹/₂lyg
}[k ajymvkdufygonf}}[k qkd\

ighoQif'gou oif vmygOD;avmh? acru&[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQifacru
oifhukdrax&fwdkYu]ig jzpf\} [laom pum;ukd qkd\
tb,fukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoenf;? ¹/₂kyfukd]igjzpf\ }[k
qkdygoavm? ¹/₂kyfrS wpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoavm/
a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd]ig
jzpf\ }[k qkdygoavm? 0dnmPfrS wpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k
qkdygoavm/]ig jzpf\ } [laom pum;ukd qkd\
tb,fukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdoenf;[k podkY
ar;Muygonf[kajymacsavmh}}[k qkdMuukef\

]]ighoQifwdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQif'gouonf
rax&fwdkYtm; OefcHí
toQifacruxHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighoQifacru
oifhukd rax&fwdkYu podkY ar;Muygonf-]ig jzpf\}
[laompum; ukd qkd\
tb,fukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoenf;? ¹/₂kyfukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoavm? ¹/₂kyfrSwpfyg;]ig
jzpf\}[k qkdygoavm/ a0'emukd/ onmukd/
ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd]igjzpf\}[k qkdyg oavm?
0dnmPfrS wpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoavm/]ig jzpf\}
[laompum;ukd qkd\
tb,fukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdoenf;[k
podkY ajymav\ ighoQif'gou ptacgufacguf ajy;ae&
jcif;jzifh tb,ftusKd;&Sdrnfenf;? roifhawmfvSyg/
ighoQifawmifa0S;ukd ,lacs? igukd,fwkdif rax&
&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyftHh[k (qkd\)/

xdkYaemuf toQifacruonf awmifa0S;ukd axmufí
rax&f&[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQifxkdrax&f&[ef;wdkYESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd ajymqdkNyD;aemuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdif\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom
toQifacrutm; rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf bpum;ukd
ajymMuukef\-]]ighoQifacru]ig jzpf\} [laompum;ukd
qkd\? tb,fukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoenf;? ½kyfukd]ig
jzpf\}[k qkdoavm? ½kyfrSwpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k
qkdoavm/ a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
0dnmPfukd]ig jzpf\}[kqkdoavm? 0dnmPfrS
wpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k qkdoavm/ ighoQifacru]ig jzpf\}
[laompum;ukd qkd\? tb,fukd]ig jzpf\}[k qkdygoenf;[k
ajymqkdMuukef\ ighoQifwdkY igonf½kyfukd]ig
jzpf\}[k rqkd? ½kyfrS wpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k rqkd/
a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPf ukd]ig
jzpf\}[k rqkd? 0dnmPfrS wpfyg;]ig jzpf\}[k rqkd/
ighoQifwdkYodkYaomf ightm; Oyg'g
eu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü]ig jzpf\}[k (ac:a0:rlukd)
&tyf\? pt&monf]igjzpf\} [lí um; r½lyg/

ighoQifwdkY Oyrmaomfum; MumnKdeHU
odkYr[kwf y'kr®mMumeHU odkYr[kwf
yk@&dufMumeHU &Sd&m\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufonf]]yGifhcsyf\ teHU}} [lí
aomfvnf;aumif;?]]tqif;\ teHU}} [lí
aomfvnf;aumif;?]]0wfqH\ teHU}}[lí aomfvnf;aumif;
podkY qkdvQif xkdolonf aumif;pGmqkdonf
rnf&moavm/ ighoQif rrrnfEkdifyg/ ighoQifwdkY
tb,fodkY ajzaomf aumif;pGm ajzonfrnf&m oenf;/
ighoQifwdkY]]tyGifh\ teHU}} [lí ajzaomf aumif;pGm
ajzonf rnf&m\

ighoQifwdkY ptwlyif ½kyfukd]ig jzpf\ }[k rqkd?
½kyfrS wpfyg;]ig jzpf\ }[k rqkd/ a0'emukd/ onmukd/

ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfukd]ig jzpf\}[k rqkd?
0dnmPfrS wpyfg;]ig jzpf\}[k rqkd/ ighoQifwdkY
odkYaomfvnf; ightm; Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü]ig
jzpf\}[k (ac:a0:rlukd) &tyfyg\? pt&monf]ig jzpf\ }[lí
um; r¹/₂lyg/

ighoQifwdkY t&d,mwynfhtm;
atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fxm;NyD;
jzpfMuapumrlxkdt&d,mwynfhtm;
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü todrfarGUqHk;
jzpfaom]ig jzpf\ } [laom txif?]ig jzpf\ } [laom
tvkd?]ig jzpf\} [laom tEko,wdkYukd ry,f&ao;?
xkdolonf aemiftcgOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü]]
pum; ¹/₂kyf? pum; ¹/₂kyfjzpfay:jcif;? pum;
¹/₂kyfcsKyfjcif;? pum;a0'em/ pum; onm/ pum; ocFg&/
pum; 0dnmPf? pum; 0dnmPfjzpfay:jcif;? pum;
0dnmPfcsKyfjcif;}}[k tjzpftysufukd ¹/₂lvsuf ae\?
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü tjzpftysufukd ¹/₂lvsuf
aeaom oltm; Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü
ry,f&ao;aom todrfarGUqHk;jzpfaom]ig jzpf\ }[laom
txif?]ig jzpf\ } [laom tvkd?]ig jzpf\ }
[laomtEko,onfvnf; uGmjcif;odkY a&muf\

ighoQifwdkY Oyrmaomfum; npfí aMu;uyfaeaom
t0wfukd ykdif&SifwdkYonf c0gonftm;ay;tyfukef\?
c0gonfonf xkdt0wfukd qyfjymESifh jzpfap? jymESifh
jzpfap? EGm;acs;ESifh jzpfapyGfwfkdufí
a&MunfESifh avQmfzGyf\ xkdt0wfonf
pifMu,fjzLazG;apumrl
todrfarGUqHk;jzpfaomqyfjymeHU jymeHU
EGm;acs;eHUwdkYum; rukefao;? c0gonfonf
xkdt0wfukd ykdif&SifwdkYtm; jyefay;tyf\?
ykdif&SifwdkYonf xkdt0wfukd teHUxHkxm;aom
yjckYfÜ xnfhMuukef\? xkdt0wfü rukefao;aom
todrfarGUqHk;jzpfaom qyfjymeHU jymeHU
EGm;acs;eHUwdkYonfvnf; ukefjcif;odkY a&mufukef\

ighoQifwdkY pOyrmtwl t&d,mwynfhtm;
atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fxm;NyD;
jzpfMuapumrl xkdoltm; Oygeu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü
todrfarGUqHk;jzpfaom lig jzpf\} [laom txif? ligjzpf\}
[laom tvkd? lig jzpf\} [laom tEko,ukd ry,ftyfao;?
xkdolonf aemifcgcg Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü]]
pum; ½kyf? pum; ½kyfjzpfay:jcif;? pum;
½kyfcsKyfjcif;? pum; a0'em/ pum; onm/ pum; ocFg&/
pum; 0dnmPf? pum; 0dnmPfjzpfay:jcif;? pum;0dnmPf
csKyfjcif;}}[k tjzpftysufukd ½lvsuf ae\?
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü tjzpftysufukd½lvsuf
aeoltm; xkdOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYü ry,f&ao;aom
todrfarGUqHk;jzpfaom ligjzpf\} [laom txif? lig jzpf\}
[laom tvdk? lig jzpf\} [laom tEko,onfvnf;uGmjicif;odkY
a&muf\[k ajymqkdV

podkY qkdaomf rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf toQifacrutm;
podkY qkdukef\ -]]igwdkYonftoQifacruukd n\$Of;qjvkdi
ar;Muonf r[kwfyg? pifppfrSm toQifacruonf
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd tus,fajym&ef
a[m&ef ynwf&ef xm;&ef zGifh&ef cGJjcrf;&ef
ay:vGifatmifjyK&ef pGrf;Ekdifyg\? toQifacruonf
xkdjrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmfukd
tus,fajymtyfygNyD? a[m tyfygNyD? ynwftyfygNyD?
xm;tyfygNyD? zGifhtyfygNyD? ay:vGifatmif
jyKtyfygNyD}}[krdefYqdkMuukef\? toQifacruonf
ppum;ukd qkdav\?
rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf0rf;ajrmufukefvsuf toQifacru\
pum;ukd tvGefESpfoufpGm vufcHukef\
xkdw&m;ukda[maepOfyif ajcmufusdyfaom rax&f
&[ef;wdkYESifh toQifacru\ pdwfwdkYonf
rpGJvrf;awmhbjtmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmufMuukef\?

owârokwf/

8-qEéokwf

90/ tcgwpfyg;ü rax&fjzpfao
[ef;rsm;pGmwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf fodywe
trnf&Sdaom rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeukef?
xkdtcg toQifqEéonf ncsrf;tcg
wpfyg;wnf;udef;atmif;&mrS xí
oHaumufukd ,lNyD;vQif wpfausmif;rS wpfausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfum]]toQifrax&fwdkYonf wynfhawmfukd
qHk;rMuygavmh? toQifrax&fwdkYonf wynfhawmfukd
uHjrpMuygavmh? wynfhawmf odjrifEkdifrnfh
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh toQifrax&fwdkYonf
wynfhawmftm;w&m; pum;ukd jyMuygukefavmh}}[k
avQmufV

podkY avQmufaomf rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf
toQifqEétm; pokdkY
qkdMuukef\-]]ighoQifqEé½kyfonf rjrJ? a0'emonf rjrJ?
onmonf rjrJ? oc Fg&wdkYonf rjrJukef? OdnmPfonf rjrJ/
½kyfonf ukd,f]twå} r[kwf/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf ukd,f]twå}r[kwf/
ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf rjrJukef?
oabmw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ukd,f]twå} r[kwfukef}}
[k qkdMuukefV

xkdtcg toQifqEétm; podkY tMuH jzpf\-]]ightm;vnf;
½kyfonf rjrJ? a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf rjrJ/ ½kyfonf ukd,f]twå} r[kwf? a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf ukd,f]twå}
r[kwf/ ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf rjrJukef?
oabmw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ukd,f]twå} r[kwfukef[k
podkY todÓPf jzpf\? xkdodkYjzpfvsuf ig\ pdwfonf
ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk; Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;
uif;vGwf&m wPSmukef&mpGJrufrl uif;&m csKyf&m
edAÁmefü rouf0if? rMunfvif? rwnf?
vGwfvGwfrqHk;jzwfEkdif? awmifhwjcf; pGJvrf;jcf;onf

jzpf\? podkY jzpfvQif ig\ ukd,f]twå}um; tb,fenf;[k
pdwfonfjyefí vnf\? w&m;ukd odjrifaom oltm; podkY
rjzpfEkdif? ig w&m;ukd odjrifEkdifrnfh
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh ighukd tb,folonf
w&m;a[mEkdifygrnfenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xdkYaemuf toQifqEétm; podkY tMuH jzpfjyef\ -]]
ptoQiftmeE´monf
aumorÁDjynfaCmodwm½kHausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m; tcsD;rGrf;vnf; cH&\?
ynm&SdoDwif;okH;azmfwdkY
csD;jr§ifhajr§mufpm;jcif;ukdvnf; cH&\? ig
odjrifEkdifrnfh tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh
ighukdw&m;a[m&efvnf; pGrf;Ekdif\? toQiftmeE
´mESifh xkdrQavmuf tuRrf;0ifrlvnf; ightm; &Sd\?
igonf toQiftmeE´mxHodkY csOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}
[k tMuH jzpfjyefV xdkYaemuf toQifqEéonf ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mukd odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif
oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifvsuf
aumorÁDjynfaCmodwm½Hkausmif; toQiftmeE
´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;omElwfqufajymqkdNyD;vQif/y/
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifum ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

ighoQiftmeE´m igonf Am&mPoDjynf
£odywetrnf&Sdaom rd*'g0kefawmü ae\? xkdtcgigonf
ncsrftcg wpyfgwnf; udef;atmif;&mrS xí
oHaumufukd ,lNyD;vQif wpfausmif;rS wpfausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfum rax&f&[ef;wdkYtm;]]toQifrax&fwdkYonf
wynfhawmfukd qHk;rMuygavmh? toQifrax&fwdkYonf
wynfhawmfukd uHjrpMuygavmh? wynfhawmf
odjrifEkdifrnfh tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh toQifrax&fwdkYonf
wynfhawmftm; w&m;pum;ukd jyMuygukefavmh}}[k
qkd\? podkY qkdaomf rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf ightm;
podkY ajymMuygukef\ -]]ighoQifqEé ½kyfonf rjrJ?
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf rjrJ?

½kyfonf ukd,f]twå} r[kwf/y/ OdnmPfonf ukd,f]twå}
r[kwf/ ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf rjrJukef?
oabmw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ukd,f]twå} r[kwfukef[k
qkdMuukefV

ighoQif xkdightm; podkY tMuH jzpf\ -]]ightm;vnf;
½kyfonf rjrJ/y/ OdnmPfonf rjrJ? ½kyfonf ukd,f]twå}
r[kwf? a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
ukd,f]twå}r[kwf? ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
rjrJukef? oabmw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ukd,f]twå}
r[kwfukef[k podkY todÓPf jzpfyg\? xkdodkY jzpfvsuf
ig\ pdwfonf ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;
Nidrf;&mOy"dtm;vHk; uif;&m wPSm ukef&m pGJrurfl
uif;&m csKyf&m edAÁmefü rouf0if? rMunfvif? rwnf?
vGwfvGwf rqHk;jzwfEkdif? awmifhwjcif; pGJvrf;jcif;
jzpf\? podkYjzpfvQif ig\ukd,f]twå} um; tb,fenf;[k
pdwfonf jyefí vnf\? w&m;ukd odjrifaom oltm;
podkYrjzpfEkdif? ig odjrifEkdifrnfh tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
ighukd tb,folonf w&m;a[mEkdifygrnfenf;}}[k podkY
tMuH jzpfV

ighoQif xkdightm; podkY tMuHjzpfjyefyg\ -]]
ptoQiftmeE´monf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) ae\?
jrwpfGmbk&m; tcsD;rGrf;vnf; cH&\?
ynm&SdoDwif;oHkazmfwdkY
csD;jr§ifhajr§mufpm;jcif;ukdvnf; cH&\? ig
odjrifEkdifrnfh tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ighukd
w&m;a[m&efvnf;hpGrf; Ekdif\? xkdtoQifESifh
xkdrQavmuf tuRrf;0ifrlvnf; ightm; &Sd\?
xkdtoQiftmeE´mxHodkYcsOf;uyf &rl aumif;avpG}}[k
(tMuH jzpfV) toQiftmeE´monf
wynfhawmftm;qHk;rawmfrlyg? toQif tmeE´monf
wynfhawmfukd uHjrpawmfrlyg? wynfhawmf
odjrifEkdifrnfhtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh toQif tmeE´monf
wynfhawmftm; w&m;pum;ukd jyygavmh[k avQmufV

toQifqEéonf xkdtaMumif;ukd xifpGm jyKEkdifbd\?
ajimifhukd jzwfEkdifbd\
brQavmufESifhyiftoQifqEéukd wynfhawmfwdkY
0rf;ajrmufvSygukef\? ighoQifqEé oif em;axmifavmh?
oifonfw&m;ukd od&ef xkdufyg\[k rdefYqkd\? xkdtcg
toQifqEétm;]]w&m;od&ef xkdufoljzpfowJh}} [l aom
pum;rQjzifhyif rsm;pGmaom ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjCIF;
jzpfV

ighoQifqEé upömetEG,fjzpfaoM &[ef;ukd
Mo0g'ay;awmfrlpOf jrWfpGmbk&m;\
rsufarSmufawmfrS bpum;ukd ig Mum;emcJh&\?
jrWfpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufawmfrS cH,lCJh&V upöme
pavmuonf rsm;aomtm;jzifh &Sdonf\tjzpf r&Sdonf\
tjzpf[laom ESpfzufukd rSDae\
upömeavmujzpfay:yHkukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom Odyóemynmjzifh jrifaom oltm; avmuü
r&Sd jCIF;onf rjzpfEkdif/ upöme
avmucsKyfyHkukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
Odyóemynmjzifhjrif aom oltm; avmuü &Sdjcif;[lonf
rjzpfEkdif/ upöme pavmuukd
rsm;aomtm;jzifhuyfa&muf jCIF; pGJvrf;jCIF;
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;wdkYu aESmifzGJUxm;\?
xkduyfa&mufjCIF;pGJvrf;jCIF;onf pdwf\ aqmufwnfjCIF;
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;jCIF; tEko,odkY ruyfa&muf rpGJvrf;?
ig\ ukd,f]twå}[k pGJí rwnf? jzpfonf&Sdaomf
qif;&Jrlonfom jzpf\? csKyfonf&Sdaomfqif;&Jrlonfom
csKyf\? r,HkrSm;? awG;awmjCIF; r&Sd?
wpfyg;aom ,kHMunfrl r&SdaomaMumifh pt&mü
xkdoltm; todÓPfonfom vQif jzpf\? upöme brQjzifh
rSefuefaom t,l jzpfV

upöme tm;vHk; &Sd\[laom pt,lonf
tpGef;wpfzufwnf;? tm;vHk; r&Sd[laom
pt,lonftpGef;wpfzufwnf;? ptpGef;ESpfzuf wdkYodkY
ruyfa&mufrlí tv,ftvwftm;jzifhjrWfpGmbk&m;onf

w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -t0dZÆm taMumif;cHaMumifh
ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\? ocFg&taMumif;cHaMumifh
0dnmPf jzpf\y/ podkYvQif p tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk\
jzpfay:rljzpf\ t0dZÆm\ t<uif;rJh
uif;jywfcSKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh ocFg& wdkY csKyf\y/
podkYvQif ptvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk\ csKyfjcif; jzpf\[k
(Mum;emcJh&\? cH,lcJh&\[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

ighoQiftmeE´m tMuiftoQifwdkYtm; toQifuJhodkY
oabm&Sdukefaom
apmifha&SmufwwfukefaomtusKd;vkdvM;ukefaom
qHk;rwwfukefaom uHjrpffwwfukefaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY &Sdukef\? xkdtoQifuJhodkY
tuREkfyfwdkYtm; ptwkdif;yif jzpfyg\? tuREkfyfonf
toQiftmeE´m\ pw&m;awmfukd Mum;em&í w&m;ukd
xkd;xGif;od&ygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

9-&m[kvokwf

91/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtecg toQif&m[kvmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif/y/ wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;ukd avQmuf\-]]tb,fodkY odoltb,fodkY jrifoltm;
p0dnmPf&Sdaom ukd,füvnf;aumif;? tyjzpfaom
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkY rjzpfygukefoenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

&m[kvm twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom
twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;htEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk;ukd]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?

p¹/₂kyfonf ig r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}
 [k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ¹/₂l\?
 a0'emtm;vHk;ukd/ onmtm;vHk;ukd/
 ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd/ twdwf tem*wf
 ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom/y/
 0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
 p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\
 ukd,f]twå}r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
 rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ¹/₂l\? &m[kvm podkY odol
 podkYjrifoltm; p0dnmPf&Sdaom ukd,füvnf;aumif;?
 tyjzpfaom edrdwf (tm¹/₂kH) tm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif;
 ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
 axmifvTm;rl]rme}rS uif;aom axmifvTm;jcif;tzdkYukd
 aumif;pGmvGefaom udavomylyefrlrS Nidrf;aom
 udavomrS aumif;pGm
 vGwfajrmufaompdwfjzpfoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, &m[kvokwf

92/ om0w→ded'gef;/ toQif&m[kvmonf wpfckaom
 ae&mü xkdifí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
 avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY
 jrifoltm; p0dnmPf&Sdaomukd,füvnf;aumif;?
 tyjzpfaom edrdwf (tm¹/₂kH) tm;vHk;wdkYü vn;faumif;
 ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
 axmifvTm;rl]rme}rS uif;aom axmifvTm;jcif;tzdkYukd
 aumif;pGmvGefaom udavomylyefrlrS Nidrf;aom
 udavomrS aumif;pGm
 vGwfajrmufaompdwfjzpfoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&m[kvm twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom
 twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;teD;vnf; jzpfaom
¹/₂kyftm;vHk;ukd]] p¹/₂kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
 p¹/₂kyfonf ig r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k
 podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrifi

rpGJvrf;bJudavomrS vGwfajrmuf\ a0'emptm;vHk;ukd/
onmtm;vHk;ukd/ ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd/
twdwftem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom
t,kwftjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpömr[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå}
r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwkdif; rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh jrifi rpGJvrf;bJ udavomrS vGwfajrmuf\
&m[kvm podkY odol podkY jrifoltm; p0dnmPf&Sdaom
ukd,füvnf;aumif;? tyjzpfaom edrdwf (tm½kH)
tm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rme}rSuif;aom axmif vTm;jcif;tzdkYukd
aumif;pGm vGefaom udavomylyefrlrS Nidrf;aom
udavomrSaumif;pGm vGwf ajrmufaom pdwf jzpfEkdif\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf ax&0*f NyD;V

(10) 5-ykyæ0*f 1-e'Dokwf

93/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
awmifrS tpjzpfí atmufodkY pD;qif;aomta0;odkY
a&mufaom a&pD;oefaom jrpfonf &Sd&m\
azmif;cg;jruf? oref;jruf? jzLqHjruf? NydwfjrufESifh
opfyifwdkYonf xkdjrpfl urf;yg;ESpfbufwdkYü
aygufa&mufMuapumrl xkdjrpfa&tvsofodkY
(a&pkeftvkduf tzsm;ñGwfvzuf) wGJ&&GJ usum
wnfaeukef&m\
arismvmaoma,mufsm;onf azmif;cg;jrufwdkYukd
zrf;ukdifapumrl xkdjrufwdkYonf tjrpfajrpkdifESifh wuG

jyKwfusukef&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf
xkdaMumif;aMumifh tusKd;rjh ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&muf&m\? oref;jrufwdkYukd zrf;ukdifapumrl?
jzLqHjrufwdkYukd zrf;ukdifapumrl?
NydwfjrufwdkYukd zrf;ukdifapumrl? opfyifwdkYukd
zrf;ukdifapumrl? xkdopfyifwdkYonf tjrpfajrpkdifESifh
wuG jyKwfusukef&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf
xkdaMumif;aMumifh tusKd;rjh ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&muf&mV

&[ef;wdkY ptwl tMum;tjrif r&Sdaomç
t&d,mwdkYukd rzl;jrifzl;aomç t&d,mw&m;ü
rvdr®maomç t&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom?
olawmfaumif;wdkYukd rzl;jrifzl;aomçolawmfaumif;
w&m;ü rvdr®maomç olawmfaumif;w&m;ü
r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf ½kyfukdtwå[lí ½lV
½kyf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;aumif;? twåü
½kyf[kvnf;aumif;? ½kyfÜ twå[kvnf;aumif; ½lV xkd ol\
xkd½kyfonf ysufpD;\? xkdolonf
xkdaMumif;aMumifhtusKd;rjh ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&mufV a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
OdnmPfukd twå[lí ½lV OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;
aumif;? twåü OdnmPf[kvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfÜ
twå[kvnf;aumif; ½lV xkdol\ xkdOdnmPfonf ysufpD;\?
xkdolonf xkdaMumif;aMumifhtusKd;rjh
ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;? ½kyfonfjrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQif bk&m;/
xkdodkYjzpfaomaMumifh/y/ podkYjrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f r&Sd
awmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-ykyæokwf

94/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY igonf avmuESifh
rjiif;cHk? avmuuom igESifh jiif;cHkV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;twkdif; ajymwwfolonf avmuü
wpfpHkwpfa,mufESifhrQ rjiif;cHk? &[ef;wdkYavmuü
ynm&SdwdkYu r&Sd[k orkwftyfonfukd
igbk&m;uvnf;]]r&Sd}}[kyif qkd\? &[ef;wdkYavmuü
ynm&SdwdkYu &Sd\[k orkwftyfonfukd
igbk&m;uvnf;]]&Sd\}}[kyif qkdV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü ynm&SdwdkYu r&Sd[k orkwftyfí
igbk&m;uvnf;]]r&Sd}}[kyif qkdaomt&mum; tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY jrJaom ckdifchHaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom½kyfukd avmuü r&Sd[k
ynm&SdwdkY orkwftyf\? xkd½kyfrsKd;ukd
igbk&m;uvnf;]]r&Sd}}[kyif qkdV

a0'emukd/ onmukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ jrJaom
ckdifcHhaom wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom0dnmPfukd avmuü r&Sd[k ynm&SdwdkY
orkwftyf\? xkd0dnmPfrsKd;ukd igbk&m;uvnf;]]r&Sd}}
[kyif qkdV &[ef;wdkY avmuü ynm&SdwdkYu r&Sd[k
orkwftyfí iguvnf;]]r&Sd}}[kyifqkdaom t&m um;
ponfyifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY avmuü ynm&SdwdkYu &Sd\[k orkwftyfí
igbk&m;uvnf;]]&Sd\}}[k qkdaomt&mum; tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfrsKd;ukd avmuü
&Sd\[k ynm&SdwdkY orkwftyf\? xkd½kyfrsKd;ukd
igbk&m;uvnf;]]&Sd\}}[kyif qkdV rjrJaom a0'em/y/
rjrJaom qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPfukd avmuü &Sd\[kynm&SdwdkY orkwftyf\?
xkd0dnmPfrsKd;ukd igbk&m;uvnf;]]&Sd\}}[kyif
qkd\? &[ef;wdkY avmuü ynm&SdwdkYu &Sd\[k

orkwftyfí igbk&m;uvnf;]]&Sd\}}[k qkdaom t&mum;
ponfyifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY avmuü ysufpD;wwfaom w&m;[lí &Sd\
xkdw&m;ukd igbk&m;onf ukd,fwkdifhod\? xkd;xGif;í
od\? ukd,fwkdif odNyD;vQif xkd;xGif;í odNyD;vQif
xkdw&m;ukd ajym\? a[m\? ynwfl\? wnfxm;\? zGifhjy\
a0zef\? ay:vGifatmif jyKV &[ef;wdkY
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfukd,fwkdif odç xkd;xGif;í
odNyD;vQif ajymtyf a[mtyf ynwftyf wnfxm;tyf
zGifhjytyf a0zeftyf ay:vGifatmif jyKtyfaom avmuü
ysufpD;wwfaom w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
½kyfonf avmuü ysufpD;wwfaom w&m;wnf;?
xkdw&m;ukd igbk&m;onf ukd,fwkdifod\? xkd;xGif;í
od\? ukd,fwkdif odç xkd;xGif;í odNyD;vQif ajym\
a[m\? ynwfl\? wnfxm;\? zGifhjy\? a0zef\? ay:vGifatmif
jyKV &[ef;wdkY tMuifolonf podkYigbk&m;u
ajymaomfvnf; a[maomfvnf; ynwfaomfvnf;
wnfxm;aomfvnf;zGifhjyaomfvnf; a0zefaomfvnf;
ay:vGifatmif jyKaomfvnf; rodrjrif? &[ef;wdkY
uef;onfçÓPfrsufpd rygonfjzpfí rodrjrif aom
xkdykxkZOf olrkdufukd igbk&m; tb,fokdkY
jyKEkdifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY a0'emonf avmuü ysufpD;wwfaom
w&m;wnf;/y/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ &[ef;wdkY
OdnmPfonf avmuü ysufpD;wwfaom w&m;wnf;?
xkdw&m;ukd igbk&m;onfukd,fwkdif od\? xkdxGif;í
od\? ukd,fwkdif odç xkd;xGif;í odNyD;vQif ajym\
a[m\? ynwfl\? wnfxm;\? zGifhjy\? a0zef\? ay:vGifatmif
jyKV &[ef;wdkY tMuifolonf podkYigbk&m;u
ajymaomfvnf; a[maomfvnf; ynwfaomfvnf;
wnfxm;aomfvnf;zGifhjyaomfvnf; a0zef aomfvnf;
ay:vGifatmif jyKaomfvnf; rodrjrif? &[ef;wdkY
uef;onfçÓPfrsufpd rygonf jzpfí rodrjrifaom

xkdykxkZOf olrkdufukd igbk&m;
tb,fokdkYjyKEkdifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; MumnKdjzpfap?
Mumy'kr®mjzpfap? Mumyk@&dufjzpfap a&ü aygufl?
a&ü BuD;yGg;\? a&rS wufí wnf\? a&ESifh rvdrf;usH/
&[ef;wdkY ptwl jrwpfGmbk&m;onfavmuü jzpf\?
avmuü BuD;yGg;\? avmuukd vTrf;rkd;í ae\?
avmuESifh rvdrf;usH[k (a[m awmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-azPyd@Lyrokwf

95/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf t,kZÑNrKdU
**Fgjrpurf;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; p**FgjrpfonfBuD;pGmaom
a&jr\$Kyfpkdifukd aqmifvm&m\
xkda&jr\$KyfpkdifBuD;ukd rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
a,mufsm;onfMunfh&m\? wpdrfhpdrfh ½l&m\
toifhtm;jzifh qifjci&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf
MunfhaepOfwpdrfhpdrfh ½laepOf toifhtm;jzifh
qifjcifaepOf a&jr\$KyfpkdifBuD;onf toHk;r0if[lí om
xif&m\? tcsnf;ESD; [lí om xif&m\? tESpfrjh[lí om
xif&m\ &[ef;wdkY a&jr\$Kyfpkdifü tESpf[lí tb,frSm
&SdEkdif rnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom½kyftm;vHk;ukd &[ef;onf Munfh\
wpdrfhpdrfh ½l\? toifhtm;jzifh qifjci\?
xkd&[ef;onfxkdMunfhaepOf wpdrfhpdrfh ½laepOf
toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf xkd½kyfonf toHk;r0if[lí om
xif&m\? tcsnf;ESD;[lí om xif&m\? tESpfrjh[lí om

xif&m\ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfü tESpf[lí tb,frSm
&SdEkdifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; wefaqmifrkef;v tcgü
rkd;BuD;onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;vwfaomf a&ü
ha&yGufonf jzpfvnf; jzpf\? csKyfvnf; csKyf\?
xkda&yGufukd rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf
Munfh&m\? wpdrfhpdrfh ½l&m\? toifhtm;jzifh
qifjci&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf MunfhaepOfwpdrfhpdrfh
½laepOf toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf xkda&yGufonf
toHk;r0if[lí om xif&m\? tcsnf; ESD;[lí om xif&m\?
tESpfrJh[lí om xif&m\ &[ef;wdkY a&yGufü tESpf[lí
tb,frSm &SdEkdif rnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwl twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaoma0'emtm;vHk;ukd &[ef;onf Munfh\?
wpdrfhpdrfh ½l\? toifhtm;jzifh qifjci\?
xkd&[ef;onfMunfhaepOf wpdrfhpdrfh ½laepOf
toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf xkda0'emonf toHk;r0if[lí
omxif&m\? tcsnf;ESD;[lí om xif&m\? tESpfrJh[lí om
xif&m\ &[ef;wdkY a0'emü tESpf[lí tb,frSm
&SdEkdifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; aEGOwkwdkY\
aemufqHk;v0,f rGef;wnfhtcsdefü wHvQyfonfwjzfwjzfw
wkefvlyf\? xkdwHvQyfukd rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
a,mufsm;onf Munfh&m\? wpdrfhpdrfh ½l&m\?
toifhtm;jzifh qifjci&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf wpdrfhpdrfh
½laepOf toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOfxkdwHvQyfonf
toHk;r0if[lí om xif&m\? tcsnf;ESD;[lí om xif&m\?
tESpfrJh[lí omxif&m\y/ &[ef;wdkY wHvQyfü tESpf[lí
tb,frSm &SdEkdifrnfenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlonmtm;vHk;/y/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; tESpfukd tvkd&Sdí
tESpfukd &Smavh&Sdaom tESpf&SmrSD;&ef

vSnfhvnfaeaom a,mufsm;onf xufvSaom "m;ruk d ,lí
awmodkY 0if&m\? xkda,mufsm;onfxkdawmü
ajzmifhrwfaom vwfqwfaom twGif;ü oD;ckdifwH
ra&mufao;aom iSufaysmwHk;BuD;ukdjrif&m\?
xkdiSufaysmwHk;ukd t&if;ü jzwf&m\? t&if;ü
jzwfNyD;vQif tzsm;ü jzwf&m\? tzsm;ü jzwfNyD;vQif
txyfxyaom tyufukd cGg&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf
iSufaysmwHk;\ txyfxyaomtyufukd cGgaomf
tumukdrQ r&&m? tESpfukd tb,frSm &rnfenf;?
xkdiSufaysmwHk;ukd rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf
Munfh&m\? wpdrfhpdrfh ½l&m\? toifhtm;jzifh
qifjcf&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf MunfhaepOf wpdrfhpdrfh
½laepOf toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf
xkdiSufaysmwHk;onf toHk;r0if[lí om xif&m\?
tcsnf;ESD;[lí om xif&m\? tESpfrjh[lí om xif&m\
&[ef;wdkYiSufaysmwHk;ü tESpf[lí tb,frSm
&SdEkdifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaomocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd &[ef;onf
Munfh\? wpdrfhpdrfh ½l\? toifhtm;jzifh qifjcf\?
xkd&[ef;onfMunfhaepOf wpdrfhpdrfh ½laepOf
toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf xkdocFg&wdkYonf
toHk;r0if[lí omxif&m\? tcsnf;ESD;[lí om xif&m\?
tESpfrjh[lí om xif&m\ &[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkYü tESpf[lí
tb,frSm &SdEdkifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; rsufvSnfhorm;jzpfap?
rsufvSnfhorm;\ wynfhjzpfap vrf;qHkvrf;rü
rsufvSnfhjy&m\? xkdrsufvSnfhukd rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
a,mufsm;onf Munfh&m\? wpdrfhpdrfh½l&m\?
toifhtm;jzifh qifjcf&m\? xkda,mufsm;onf MunfhaepOf
wpdrfhpdrfh ½laepOf toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf
xkdrsufvSnfhonf toHk;r0if[lí om xif&m\? tcsnf;ESD;[lí

omxif&m\? tESpfrJh [lí om xif&m\ &[ef;wdkY
rsufvSnfhü tESpf[lí tb,frSm &SdEkdifrnfenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/ ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd &[ef;onf Munfh\?
wpdrfhpdrfh ½l\? toifhtm;jzifh qifjcif\/
xkd&[ef;onfhMunfhaepOf wpdrfhpdrfh ½laepOf
toifhtm;jzifh qifjcifaepOf toHk;r0if[lí om xif&m\?
tcsnf;ESD; [lí om xif&m\? tESpfrJh[lí om xif&m\/
&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPfü tESpf[lí tb,frSm &SdEkdifrnf enf;/

&[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUAomf
pGJrufrl uif;\? pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmuf\? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPfonf
jzpfV/y/ þr*fudpötvdKyISgwpfyg;aom jyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k odV

jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf xkdrSwpfyg;aom þ*gxmukd
a[mawmfrljyef\-

½kyfukd a&jr\$KyfpkdifESifh w\[lívnf;aumif;?
a0'emukd a&yGufESifh w\[lívnf;aumif;? onmukd
wHvQyfESifh w\[lívnf;aumif;? ocFg&wdkYukd iSuf
aysmWHk;ESifh w\[lívnf;aumif;? 0dnmPfukd
rsufvSnfhESifh w\[lívnf; aumif; aerif;taqG
jzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;onfa[mawmfrltyfV

tMuifynm&Sdonf xkdcE"mig;yg;ukd tMuiftMuif
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh[kwf wkdif;rSefpGm wpdrfhpdrfh½l\?
toifhtm;jzifh qifjcif\?
xkdxkdtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm

Munfh½lqifjcifaomfxkdynm&Sdtm; xkdcE"mig;yg;onf
toHk; r0if[lí om xif\? tcsnf;tESD;[lí om xif\

pcE"mukd,fukd taMumif;jyKí jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? w&m;oHk;yg; wdkY\
uif;aysmufjcf;aMumifh pGefYypftyfaom ½kyfukd
½lMuukefavmh/

ZD0dwda`E´[laom toufç ur®ZawaZm[laom
tckd;taiguç 0dnmPf (p w&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf)
pukd,fukd pGefYoGm;Muaomtcg pcE"mukd,fonf
pGefY ypftyfonf jzpfí pdwfapwem aphaqmfrlr&Sdbj
ykd;avmufponfwdkY\ tpm jzpfí tdyfae&\

pcE"mukd,fonf podkY oabm&Sd\
p0dnmPu©E"monf
vlrkdufwdkYukda,mifrSm;ajymqkdapaom
rsufvSnfhonf jzpf\? pcE"mukd,fukd olowform;[k
qkd&\? pcE"mwdkYü tESpf[lí r&Sd/

xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdaom &[ef;onf aeYü jzpfap?
nOfhü jzpfap qifjcf ÓPf&Sdonfatmufarhrl owd&Sdonf
jzpfí cE"mwdkYukd podkY ½lqifjcf&m\

aojcf; r&Sdaom edAÁmefukd awmifhwaom
&[ef;onf taESmiftzGJU
oHa,mZOftm;vHk;ukdy,fpGefY&m\? rdrd\ ukd;uG,f&m
tm;xm;&mukd jyK&m\?] OD;xdyfö rD;avmifaeaom
oluJhodkY }usifh&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-a*gr,yd@okwf

96/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifí jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;ukdavQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; jrJaom ckdifcHhaom

wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom]
aevponfwdkYUjhodkY } xkdtwkDif; wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom ½kyfonf &Sdyg\avm/ jrJaom
ckdIfcHhaomwnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom] aevponfwdkYUjhodkY } xkdtwkDif;
wnfjrJaom wpfpHkwpfckaom a0'emonf &Sdyg\avm/
jrJaom ckdIfcHhaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabmhr&Sdaom]
aevponfwdkYUjhodkY } xkdtwkDif; wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom onmonf &Sdyg\avm/ jrJaom
ckdIfcHhaom wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom]aevponfwdkYUjhodkY} xkdtwkDif;wnfjrJ
aom wpfpHkwpfckaom ocFg&wdkYonf &Sdygukef\
avm/ jrJaom ckdIfcHhaom wnfwHhaomazmufjyef
jCIF;oabm r&Sdaom]aevponfwdkYUjhodkY}
xkdtwkDif; wnfjrJaom wpfpHkwpfckaom0dnmPfonf
&Sdyg\avm}}/

&[ef; jrJaom ckdIfcHhaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom
aevponfwdkYUjhodkYxkdtwkDif; wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom ½kyfonf r&Sd/ wpfpHkwpfckaom
a0'emonf/ wpfpHkwpfckaom onmonf/
wpfpHkwpfckaom ocFg&wdkYonf r&Sdukef/ jrJaom
ckdIfcHhaom wnfwHhaomazmuf jyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom aevponfwdkYUjhodkY xkdtwkDif; wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom0dnmPfonf r&Sd[k rdefYawmfrlV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ao;i,faom
EGm;acs;pkdIfcJukd vufjzIfh ukdIf,lí xkd&[ef;tm;
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ - &[ef; jrJaom ckdIfcHhaom
wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&SdaomaevponfwdkYUjhodkY xkdtwkDif; wnfjrJaom
p (EGm;acs;pkdIfcJ) rQavmufaom twåabmukd &jCIF;[lí
r&SdEkDif/ &[ef; jrJaom ckdIfcHhaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom aevponfwdkYUjhodkY

xkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaom p (EGm;acs;pkdifcJ)
rQavmufaom tvåabmukd &jcif;[lí &SdcJhygvQif
t<uif;rJh qif;&J ukefjCIF;iSg ptusifhjrWfukd
usifhoHk;rl[lí rxif&Sm;&m/ &[ef; jrJaomckdifcHhaom
wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom
aevponfwdkYujhodkY xkdtwkdif;wnfjrJaom p
(EGm;acs;pkdifcJ) rQavmufaom tvåabmukd &jcif;[lí
r&SdEkdifaomaMumifh t<uif;rJhqif;&J ukef jCIF;iSg
ptusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí xif&Sm;V

&[ef; a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; igonf rif;rsKd;jzpfí
OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;tyfaom bk&ifjzpfzl;NyD? &[ef;
rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;tyfaom
bk&ifjzpfaoM xkdightm; uko0wDrnfaoM
aejynfawmftrSL;&Sdaom NrKdUaygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYonf &Sdukef\?
&[ef;rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;tyfaom
bk&ifjzpfaoM ightm; "r®ygom'trSL;&Sdaom
jymom'faygif; &Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYonf &Sdukef\?
&[ef; rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;tyfaom
bk&if jzpfaoM ightm; r[mAsL[ul#m*g&trSL;&Sdaom
txGwfwyfaomtdrfawmfaygif; &Spfaomif;
av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef; rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfÜ
tbdodufoGef;tyfaom bk&ifjzpfaoM ightm; qifpG,fjzifh
NyD;aom pE´ul;ESpfjzifh NyD;aom a&TjzifhNyD;aom
arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD; tcif;ç jzLaom om;arG;tcif;ç
yef;ajymufjc,f om;arG;tcif;ç0Hykdifha&tcif;jrWfç
eDaom rsufESmMuufESifh wuG
tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sdaom
yv'ifaygif;&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef;
rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfÜ
tbdodufoGef;tyfaombk&ifjzpfaoM ightm;
a&Twef;qm&Sdaom a&TwHcGef &Sdaom
a&TuGef&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaomOaygoxqifrif;trSL;&Sdaom qifaygif;

&Spfaomif; av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef;
rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfű tbdodufoGef;tyfaom
bk&ifjzpfaom ightm; a&Twef;qm&Sdaom a&TwHcGef
&Sdaoma&TuGef&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
0vm[ujrif;rif;trSL;&Sdaom jrif;aygif; &Spfaomif;av;
axmifwdkY&Sdukef\? &[ef; rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfű
tbdoduf oGef;tyfaom bk&ifjzpfaom
ightm;a&Twef;qm&Sdaom a&TwHcGef&Sdaom
a&TuGef&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
a0Z,ZEÅm&xm;trSL;&Sdaom&xm;aygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef;
rif;rsKd;jzpfí OD;xdyfű tbdodufoGef;tyfaom
bk&ifjzpfaom ightm; ausmufrsuf&wemtrSL;&Sdaom
ausmufrsufaygif;h&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY
&Sdukef\? &[ef;/y/ ightm; okb'ga'0DtrSL; &Sdaom
rdzk&m;aygif;&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\?
&[ef;/y/ ightm; om;BuD;&wemtrSL;
&Sdaomaemufvkdufrif;aygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef;/y/ ightm;
bGJUjzLykqkd;cif;í aiGjzifh NyD;aom
EdkYn\$pfGuf&Sdaom EGm;raygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef;/y/
ightm;El;nHhaom acgrcsnfykqkd;ç El;nHhaom
ykd;csnf ykqkd;ç El;nHhaom urÁvm csnfykqkd;ç
El;nHhaom0gcsnfykqkd;[laom ykqkd;uka#aygif;
&Spfaomif; av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\? &[ef;/y/
ightm;nOfheHeufwkdif; ydkYaqmiftyfaom
xrif;tkd;aygif; &Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkY &Sdukef\

&[ef; xkdtcg xkdNrKdUaygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifteuf uko0wDaejynfawmf[laom
NrKdUwpfNrKdUü om igae\? &[ef; xkdtcgu
jymom'faygif; &Spfaomif;av;axmifteuf"r®ygom'[laom
jymom'fwpfaqmifű om igae\? &[ef; xkdtcgu
txGwfwyftdrfawmfaygif;&Spfaomif;av;axmif teuf

r[mAsL[rnfaom txGwfwyftdrfawmfü om igae\?
&[ef;xkdtcgu yv'ifaygif; &Spf aomif;av;axmifteuf
qifpG,fyv'ifjzpfap? qE'ul;ESpfyv'ifjzpfap?
a&Tyv'ifjzpfap? aiGyv'ifjzpfap yv'ifwpfckukdom
igtoHk;jyK\? &[ef; xkdtcgu
qifaygif;&Spfaomif;av;axmifteuf Oaygox qifrif;[laom
qifwpfpD;ukdom igpD;\? &[ef; xkdtcgujrif;aygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifteuf 0vm[ujrif;rif;[laom
jrifwpfpD;ukdom igpD;\? &[ef;xkdtcg &xm;aygif;
&Spfaomif;av; axmifteuf a0Z,EÅm&xm;[laom
&xm;wpfpD;ukdomigpD;\? &[ef; xkdtcg
rdzk&m;aygif; &Spf aomif;av;axmifteuf
rif;rsKd;ppfjzpfap?
a0vmrtrsKd;jzpfap¹rdzk&m;wpfOD;wnf;om ighukd
jyKpkvkyfauR;&\? &[ef; xkdtcgykqkd;uka#aygif;
&Spfaomif;av;axmifteuf El;nHhaom acgrcsnf
ykqkd;jzpfap? El;nHhaomykd;csnfykqkd;jzpfap?
El;nHhaom urÁvmcsnfykqkd;jzpfap? El;nHhaom
0gcsnf ykqkd;jzpfapykqkd;wpfckukdom ig0wf\? &[ef;
xkdxrif;tkd;aygif; &Spfaomif; av;axmifteuf
wpftkd;ukdomtvGefqHk; wpfpv,fcsuf xrif;ESifh
xkdtm;avsmfaom [if;ukdom igpm;V

&[ef; podkY xkdocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYum;
vGefNyD;ukefNyD? csKyfNyD;ukefNyD?
azmufjyefajymif;vJNyD;ukefNyD? &[ef;
ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; podkY rjrJMuukef? &[ef;
ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; podkY rckdifcHhMuukef? &[ef;
ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; podkY om,mzG,f r&SdMuukef?
&[ef; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGU&ef tvGefoifhvS\
pGJrufjcif; uif;&ef tvGefoifhvS\? vGwfajrmuf&ef
tvGefoifhvS\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

1/ rif;rsKd;ESifh ykPÖm;rsKd;pyfí arG;zGm;aom
rdef;rukd a0vmrtrsKd;[k qkdonf/

Ä

5-ecodcgokwf

97/ om0w—ded'gef;/ xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
þpum;ukdavQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; jrJaom ckdifcHhaom
wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&SdaomaevwdkY
UjhodkY xkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaom wpfpHkwpfckaom
½kyfonf &Sdygoavm/ jrJaom ckdifcHhaomwnfwHh
aom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom aevwdkYUjhodkY
xkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaomwpfpHkwpfckaom a0'emonf/y/
wpfpHkwpfckaom onmonf/ wpfpHkwpfckaom
ocFg&wdkYonf/ toQifbk&m; jrJ aom ckdifcHhaom
wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom
aevwdkYUjhodkYhxkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom OdnmPfonf &Sdygoavm}}[k
avQmufV

&[ef; jrJaom ckdifcHhaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom aevwdkYUjhodkY
xkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaom wpfpHkwpfckaom ½kyfonf
r&Sd/ wpfpHkwpfckaom a0'emonf/ wpfpHkwpfckaom
onmonf/ wpfpHkwpfckaom ocFg&wdkYonf/y/ jrJaom
ckdifcHhaom wnfwHhaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom aevwdkYUjhodkY xkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom OdnmPfonf r&Sd[krdefYawmfrlV

xkdaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vufonf;zsm;ü
ajrrlefYtenf;i,fukd wifxm;í xkd&[ef; tm; þpum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\ - &[ef; jrJaom ckdifcHhaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&SdaomaevwdkYUjhodkY
xkdtwkdif; wnfjrJaom ½kyf[lí þajrrlefYrQavmufyif
r&Sd/ &[ef; jrJaomckdifcHhaom wnfwHhaom

azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom ½kyf[lí
pajrrlefYrQavmufyif &SdcJhjIm;tHh? t<uif;rJh qif;&J
ukefjCIF;iSg ptusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí rxif&Sm;&m/
&[ef; jrJaomckdifchHaom wnfWHaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom ½kyf[lí
pajrrlefYrQavmufyifr&SdaomaMumifh t<uif;rJh qif;&J
ukefjCIF;iSg tusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí xif&Sm;V

&[ef; jrJaom ckdifchHaom wnfWHaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom aevWdkYujhodkY
xkdtWkdif; wnfjrJaom a0'em[lí pajrrlefYrQavmufyif
r&Sd/ &[ef; jrJaom ckdifchHaom wnfWHaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom a0'em[lí prQavmufyif
&SdcJhjIm;tHh? t<uif;rJh qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg
ptusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí rxif&Sm;&m/ &[ef; jrJaom
ckdifchHaom wnfWHaomazmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom a0'em[lí prQavmufyif r&SdaomaMumifh
t<uif;rJh qif;&J ukefjCIF;iSg tusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí
xif&Sm;V &[ef; onm[lí prQavmufyif r&Sd/y/ &[ef;
jrJaom ckdifchHaom wnfWHaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom aevWdkYujhodkY xkdtWkdif;wnfjrJ aom
ocFg&WdkY[lí prQavmufyif r&Sd/ &[ef; jrJaom
ckdifchHaom wnfWHaomazmufjyefjCIF; oabm
r&Sdaom ocFg&WdkY[lí prQavmufyif &SdukefjIm;tHh?
t<uif;rJh qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg p tusifhjrWfukd
usifhoHk;rl[lí rxif&Sm;&m/ &[ef; jrJaom ckdifchHaom
wnfWHaomazmufjyefjCIF; oabm r&Sdaom
ocFg&WdkY[lí prQavmufyif r&SdaomaMumifh
t<uif;rJh qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg tusifhjrWfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí
xif&Sm;V

&[ef; jrJaom ckdifchHaom wnfWHaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom aevWdkYujhodkY
xkdtWkdif; wnfjrJaom 0dnmPf[lí prQavmufyif r&Sd/
&[ef; jrJaom ckdifchHaom
wnfWHaomazmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom 0dnmPf[lí

prQavmufyif &SdcJhjim;tHh? t<uif;rjh qif;&J
ukefjcf;isg tusifhjrwfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí rxif&Sm;&m/
&[ef; jrJaom ckdifcHhaom wnfWHaom
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdaom 0dnmPf[lí prQavmufyif
r&SdaomaMumifh t<uif;rjh qif;&J
ukefjcf;isgtusifhjrwfukd usifhoHk;rl[lí xif&Sm;V

&[ef; xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? ½kyfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ xkdodkY
jzpfaomaMumifh podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-ok'd`uokwf

98/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdk&[ef;onf wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaeí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udkavQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; jrJaom cdkifcHhaom
wnfWHaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdaom
aevwdkYujhodkY xdktwdkif;wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom ½kyf[lí &Sdyg\avm/
wpfpHkwpfckaom a0'em[lí &Sdyg\avm/y/
wpfpHkwpfckaom onm[lí &Sdyg\avm/
wpfpHkwpfckaom ocFg&wdkY[lí &Sdyg\avm/ jrJaom
cdkifcHhaom wnfWHaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm
r&Sdaom aevwdkYujhodkY xdktwdkif;wnfjrJaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom 0dnmPf[lí &Sdyg\avm } }[k
(avQmuf\)/ &[ef; jrJaomcdkifcHhaom wnfWHaom
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdaom aevwdkYujhodkY
xdktwdkif; wnfjrJaomwpfpHkwpfck aom ½kyf[lí r&Sd/
wpfpHkwpfckaom a0'em[lí r&Sd/y/ wpfpHkwpfckaom

onm[lí r&Sd/ wpfpHk wpfckaom ocFg&wdkY[lí r&Sd/
jrJaom cdkifcHhaom wnfwHhaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabmr&Sdaom ae vwdkYUjhodkY
xdktwdkif; jrJaom wpfpHkwpfckaom 0dnmPf[lí r&Sd[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-*'KvA'okwf

99/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY þoHo&monfum;
tpr&Sd? t0dZÆm[laom tydwftyifwPSm[laom
oHa,mZOOf&Sdonf jzpfí aJy;vTm;usifvnfaeMu&aom
owå0gwdkY\ a&S;tpGef;um;rxif/ &[ef;wdkY
r[mork'´&m ajcmufcef;&aom tvGefajcmufcef;&aom
rjzpfay:EdkifawmhaomtcgrsKd;um; &Sdao;\?
t0dZÆm[laom tydwftyif wPSm[laom
oHa,mZOOf&Sdonf jzpfí aJy;vTm; usifvnfaeMu&aom
owå0gwdkY\ qif;&J\ tqHk;jyKrludk
igbk&m;onfra[mEdkifonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jrif;rdk&fawmifrif;onf rD;avmifysufpD;í
rjzpfay:Edkifawmhaom tcgrsKd;um; &Sdao;\?
t0dZÆm[laom tydwftyif wPSm[laomoHa,mZOOf&Sdonf
jzpfí aJy;vTm;usifvnfaeMu&aom owå0gwdkY\ qif;&J\
tqHk;jyKrludkigbk&m;onf ra[mEdkifonfomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY þajrBuD;onf rD;avmifysufpD;í
rjzpfay:Edkifawmhaom tcgrsKd;um; &Sdao;\?
t0dZÆm[laom tydwftyif wPSm[laomoHa,mZOOf&Sdonf
jzpfí aJy;vTm;usifvnfaeMu&aom owå0gwdkY\ qif;&J\
tqHk;jyKrludkigbk&m;onf ra[mEdkifonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; awmufjzifh aESmifzGJUí
jrJaom ikwfü jzpfap? wdkifü jzpfap uyfcsnfxm;aom
acG;onf xdkikwfudkjzpfap? wdkifudkjzpfap &pfywfí
aJy;&m\? vSnfhvnf&m\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
t&d,mwdkYudk rzl;jrif&zl;ao;aom/y/
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk twå[lí ½lV/y/ a0'emudktwå[lí ½lV onmudk
twå [lí ½lV ocFg&wdkYudk twå[lí ½lV OdnmPfudk
twå[lí ½l\? OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[kvnf; aumif;? twåü
OdnmPf[kvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfü twå[kvnf;aumif; ½lV/
xdkykxkZOfonf ½kyfudkom &pfywfí ajy;&\?
vSnfhvnf&\a0'emudkom/y/ onmudkom/
ocFg&wdkYudkom/ OdnmPfudkom &pfywfí ajy;&\?
vSnfhvnf&\ xdkykxkZOfonf ½kyfudkom &pfywfí
ajy;vsuf vSnfh vnfvsuf? a0'emudk/y/ onmudk/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk &pfywfí ajy;vsuf
vSnfhvnfvsvuf ½kyfrS rvGwfEdkif?
a0'emrSrvGwfEdkif? onmrS rvGwfEdkif?
ocFg&wdkYrS rvGwfEdkif? OdnmPfrS rvGwf Edkif?
y#doaE" aerl tdkrlaorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrl pdwffqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYrS rvGwfEdkif? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
rvGwfEdkif[k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYudk
zl;jrifzl;aom/y/ olawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfudk twå[lí r½l/y/ a0'emudk/
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk twåå[lí r½l/
OdnmPf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;aumif;? twåü
OdnmPf[kvnf;aumif;? OdnmPfü twå[kvnf;aumif; r½l/
xdkt&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfudk vSnfhywfí rajy;&?
rvSnfhvnf&/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
OdnmPfudk vSnfhywfí rajy;&? rvSnfhvnf&/
xdkt&d,mjzpfaoom wynfhonf ½kyfudk vSnfhywf rajy;rlí
rvSnfhvnfrlí / a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
OdnmPfudk vSnfhywf rajy;rlí ½kyfrS vGwf\? a0'emrS
vGwf\? onmrS vGwf\? ocFg&wdkYrS vGwf\? OdnmPfrS
vGwf\? y#doaE" aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl

idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwffqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwf\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\[lí ig qdk\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, *'KvA''okwf

100/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY poHo&monfum;
tpr&Sd? t0dZÆm[laom tydwftyifçwPSm[laom
oHa,mZOof&Sdonf jzpfí ayy;vTm;usifvnfaeMu&aom
owå0gwdkY\ a&SUtpGef;um;rxif/ &[ef;wdkY
Oyrmaomfum; awmufjzifh aESmifzGJUí jrJaom ikwfü
jzpfap? wdkifü jzpfap uyfcsnfxm;aom acG;onf
oGm;aomfvnf; xdkikwfudkjzpfap? xdkwdkifudkjzpfap
uyfí oGm;&V &yfaomfvnf; xdkikwfudk jzpfap?
xdkwdkifudkjzpfap uyfí &yf&V xdkifaomfvnf;
xdkikwfudkjzpfap? xdkwdkifudkjzpfap uyfí xdkif&V
Oyfaomfvnf; xdkikwfudkjzpfap? xdkwdkifudkjzpfap
uyfí Oyf&V

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} wnf;}}[k ½\?
a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonfig\ ukd,f]twå} wnf;}}[k ½\/
xdkykxkZOfonf oGm;aomfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudkuyfí oGm;&\?
&yfaomfvnf; pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk uyfí
&yf&\? xdkifaomfvnf; pOyg'geu©E"m
ig;rsKd;wdkYudk uyfí xdkif&\? tdyfaomfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk uyfí tdyf&\?
&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYjzpfamaMumifh]] ppdwfudk
pGJrufri]&m*}? trsufxGufrl]a'go}? awGa0rl]arm[]

wdkYu npf ñl;atmif jyKxm;onfrSm
tcsdefMumvSNyD }}[k rdrdpdwfudk rjywfqifjci&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY xdkpdwf npfñl;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkY
npfñl;ukef\? xdkpdwfjzLpifjci&aMumifh owå0gwdkY
jzLpifukefV

&[ef;wdkY vufpGrf;jy yef;csDum;udk oifwdkY
jrifzl;Mu\avm/ toQifbk&m; jrifzl;ygv

&[ef;wdkY xdkvufpGrf;jy yef;csDum;rnfonfudkvnf;
pdwfjzifhom MuHpnfxm;\? &[ef;wdkY xdkvufpGrf;jy
yef;csDum;xufvnf; pdwfonfom omí qef;Mu,fV/
&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYjzpfaomaMumifh]] bpdwfudk
pGJrufrl trsufxGufrl awGa0rlwdkYu npfñl;atmif
jyKxm;onfrSm tcsdefMumvSNyD }}[k rdrdpdwfudk
rjywf qifjci&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY pdwfnpfñl;jcif;aMumifh
owå0gwdkYnpfñl; ukef\? pdwfjzLpifjci&aMumifh
owå0gwdkY jzLpifukefV

&[ef;wdkY wd& pämeFowå0gwdkYonf
qef;Mu,fouJhodkY qef;Mu,faom tjcM;aom taygif;
tpkwpfckudkrQ ig rjrif? &[ef;wdkY xdkwd&
pämeFowå0gwdkYudkvnf; pdwfjzifhom
qef;Mu,fatmifjyKxm;\? &[ef;wdkY xdkwd&
pämeFowå0gwdkYxufvnf; pdwfonfomvQif omí
qef;Mu,fV xdkodkYhjzpfaomaMumifh]] bpdwfudk
pGJrufrl trsufxGufrl awGa0rlwdkYu npfñl;atmif
jyKxm;onfrSmtcsdefMumvSNyD }}[k rdrdpdwfudk
rjywf qifjci&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY pdwfnpfñl;jcif;aMumifh
owå0gwdkYnpfñl;ukef\? pdwfjzLpifjci&aMumifh
owå0gwdkY jzLpifukefV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; yef;qdk;orm;jzpfap?
yef;csDorm;jzpfap qdk;&nfjzifhaomfvnf; aumif;?
csdyfa&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
eEGif;a&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
tnKda&miftqif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?

xef;usifha&mifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyKjyifxm;aom
ysOfcsyfü jzpfap? eH&Hü jzpfap? ykqdk;um;csyfü
jzpfap rdef;r½kyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
a,mufsm;½kyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;udk,ft*Fg tjynfhttpHk
a&;cs,f&mV &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf jzpfaponf&Sdaomf½kyfudkom jzpfapV
a0'emudkom/y/ onmudkom/ ocFg&wdkYudkom/
OdnmPfudkom jzpfapV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtOQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkodkYjzpfaoMaMumifh/y/ podkY jrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-0godZ#okwf

101/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY odol jrifoltm;om
tmoa0gukef\[k ig qdk\? rodoljrifoltm; ig rqdk/
&[ef;wdkY tb,fudk odol tb,fudk jrifoltm; tmoa0gukefrl
jzpfEdkifoenf;?]] pum; ½kyf? pum; ½kyfjzpfay:jcif;?
pum; ½kyfcsKyfjcif;/ pum; a0'em/y/ pum;onm/ pum;
ocFg&wdkY/ pum; OdnmPf? pum; OdnmPfjzpfay:jcif;?
pum; OdnmPfcsKyfjcif;}}[k podkY odol podkY jrifoltm;
tmoa0gukefrl jzpfEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrludk tm;rxkwfbj
aeaom &[ef;tm;]]ig\ pdwfonf rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmufrl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY
tvdk jzpfay:apumrl xdkol\pdwfonf rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS rvGwfajrmufEdkif? xdk&monf

tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl-ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh[k
qdk&rnf/ tb,fudk ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifhenf;? owdy|
mefav;rsKd;wdkYudkryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh?
or®yÜ"mefav;rsKd;wdkYudk
ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh? £'`dyg'fav;rsKd;wdkYudk
ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh? £a`E`ig;rsKd;wdkYudk
ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh? Adkvfig;rsKd;wdkYudk
ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh? aAmZÑifckepfrsKd;wdkYudk
ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh? t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom
t&d,r*fudk ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; Muufrü OwdkYonf
&SpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;? q,fvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;?
q,fhESpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef&m\
xdkOwdkYudk Muufronf aumif;pGm r0yftyfukef?
xuf0ef;usifrs aumif;pGm taiGU ray;tyfukef?
xuf0ef;usifrs aumif;pGm (MuufeHUudk)
rxHkptyfukef? xdkMuufmt;]]ig\ Muufuav;wdkYonf
ajconf;zsm;jzifh jzpfap? ElwfoD;zsm;jzifh jzpfap
OcGHudk azmufcGJí csrf;csrf;omom
aygufzGm;vmMurl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tvdk
jzpfay: apumrl xdkMuufuav;wdkYonf ajconf;zsm;jzifh
jzpfap? ElwfoD;zsm;jzifhjzpfap OcGHudk azmufcGJí
csrf;csrf;omom aygufzGm;vm&ef
rxdkufukefonfomwnf;/ xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf; [lrl- &[ef;wdkY &SpfvHk; q,fvHk;
q,fhESpfvHk;aom OwdkY&Sdaomfvnf; Muufronf
xdkOwdkYudk aumif;pGm r0yf? xuf0ef;usifrs
aumif;pGm taiGU ray;? hxuf0ef;usifrs aumif;pGm
(MuufeHUudk) rxHkapaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfrludk
tm;rxkwfb] aeaom &[ef;tm;]]ig\ pdwfonf rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmufrl aumif;avpG}}[k ptvdk
jzpfay:apumrl xdkol\pdwfonf rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS rvGwfajrmuf? xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf

tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl-ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh[k
qdk&rnf/ tb,fudk ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifhenf;? owdy|
mefav;rsKd;wdkYudkryGm;rsm;aomaMumifh/y/
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom t&d,r*fudk
ryGm;rsm;aomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrludk tm;xkwfí aeaom
&[ef;tm;]]ig\ pdwfonf rpGJvrf; rlí tmoa0gwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufrl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tvdk
rjzpfay:apumrl xdkol\ pdwfonfrpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmuf\ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl-
yGm;rsm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh[k qdk&rnf/ tb,fudk
yGm;rsm;NyD;jzpfoenf;? owdy|mefav;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh?
or®yÜ"mefav;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh?
£'"dyg'fav;rsKd;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;NyD;
jzpfaomaMumifh? £a`E'ig;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifh?
Adkvfig;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh?
aAmZÑifckepfrsKd;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;NyD;
jzpfaomaMumifh? t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom
t&d,r*fudkyGm;rsm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; Muufrü OwdkYonf
&SpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;? q,fvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;?
q,fhESpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif; &Sdukef&m\
xdkOwdkYudk Muufronf aumif;pGm 0yftyfukef\
xuf0ef;usifrs aumif;pGm taiGU ay;tyfukef\
xuf0ef;usifrs aumif;pGm (MuufeHUudk) xHkap
tyfukef\? xdkMuuftrtm;]]ig\ Muufuav;wdkYonf
ajconf;zsm;jzifh jzpfap? ElwfoD;zsm;jzifh jzpfap
OcGHudk azmufcGJí csrf;csrf;omom
aygufzGm;vmMurl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tvdk rjzpf

ay:apumrl xdkMuufuav;wdkYonf ajconf;zsm;jzifh
jzpfap? ElwfoD;zsm;jzifhjzpfap OcGHudk azmuf cGJí
csrf;csrf;omom aygufzGm;vm&ef
xdkufukefonfomwnf;/ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,fhaMumifh enf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY &SpfvHk; q,fvHk;
q,fhESpfvHk;aom OwdkYudkaumif;pGm 0yftyf?
xuf0ef;usifrs aumif;pGm taiGU ay;tyf? xuf0ef;usifrs
aumif;pGm (MuufeHUudk) xHkaptifaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrludk tm;xkwfí
aeaom &[ef;tm;]]ig\ pdwfonfrpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmufrl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY
tvdk rjzpfay:apumrl xdkol\pdwfonf rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmuf\? xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl-yGm;rsm;NyD;
jzpfaomaMumifh[k qdk&rnf/ tb,fudk yGm;rsm;NyD;
jzpfaomaMumifhenf;[lrl-owdy|mefav;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifh/y/
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom t&d,r*fudk yGm;rsm;NyD;
jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; vuform;q&m\jzpfap?
vuform;q&mhwynfh\jzpfap
yJcGyf¹/₂dk;qkyfudkif&mudk MunfhvQif
vufacsmif;&mwdkYESifh vufr&mwdkYonf xifukefV/
xdkoltm;]]ig\yJcGyf¹/₂dk;udk qkyfudkif&mü ,aeY
prQavmuf ukefNyD? eufjzef prQavmuf ukefvwåHU?
aemufaeYwdkYü prQavmuf ukefvwåHU }}[k podkY
todÓPf rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlyGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrludk
tm;xkwfí aeaom &[ef;tm;]]ightm; tmoa0gwdkY ,aeY
prQavmufukefNyD? eufjzef prQ avmuf ukefvwåHU?
aemufaeYwdkYü prQavmuf ukefvwåHU }}[k
ptodÓPfrsKd;um; rjzpf/ pifppf xdkoltm;]]ukefaomtcg
ukefNyD}}[kom todÓPf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; BudrftzGJUjzifh
 zGJUxm;aom ork'´&mul;avSudk rdk;vwdkYywfVHk;
 a&ü hukefapNyD;aemuf aqmif;tcg ukef;ay:odkY
 wifxm;\? BudrftzGJUwdkYudk
 avylaeylwdkYESdyfpuftyfukef\? BudrftzGJUwdkYonf
 rdk;tcg rdk;&Gmtyfonf &Sdaomf rdk;a&
 pdkpGwfukefí vG,fvG,fululyif csKyfNidrf;ukef\?
 aqG;ajrUukef\ &[ef;wdkY ptwl
 yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrludktm;xkwfí aeaom &[ef;tm;
 taESmiftzGJU oHa,mZOfwdkYonf vG,fvG,f
 ululyifcsKyfNidrf;ukef\? aqG;ajrUukef\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tedpöonmokwf

102/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rjr][laom
 trSwf]tedpöonm}udk yGm;rsm;tyf avhvmttyfaomf
 umr*kPfwdkYü pGJrufrl]&m*} tm;vHk;udk
 ukefapEkdif\? ½kyfÜ pGJrufrl]½ly&m*} tm;vHk;udk
 ukefapEkdif\? b0ü pGJrufrl]b0&m*} tm;vHk;udk
 ukefapEkdif\? t0dZÆmtm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\?
 ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwfy,fEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; wefaqmifrkef;v tcg
 v,form;BuD;onf BuD;pGmaom xGefjzifhxGefvwfaomf
 zGJU,Sufwnfaeaom tjrpfm;vHk;wdkYudk cGJvsuf
 xGef\ &[ef;wdkY ptwl rjr][laom trSwf]tedpöonm}udk
 yGm;rsm;tyf avhvmttyfaomf umr*kPfwdkYü
 pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\? ½kyfÜ
 wyfrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\? b0ü
 pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\?
 t0dZÆmtm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\? ig[laom
 rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwfy,fEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; jzLqHjruf&dwform;onf
jzLqHjrufudk &dwfí tzsm;rSudkifvsufcgcs\? cg,rf;\?
cgypfV &[ef;wdkY ptwl rjr][laom
trSwf]tedpöonm}udk yGm;rsm;tyfavhvmtyfaomf
umr*kPfwdkYü pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdifV/y/
ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; o&ufoD;cdkifonf tn\$m
jywfusaomf tn\$mü
wGJaeaomo&ufoD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tn\$maemufodkY
ygukefV &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif rjr][laom
trSwf]tedpöonm}udk yGm;rsm;tyf avhvmtyfaomf/y/
ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; txGwfwyfaom tdrf\
tjcf&e,ftm;vHk;wdkYonf txGwfodkUouf0ifukef\
txGwfü ñGwfukef\? txGwfü qHkMuukef\? txGwfudk
xdktvHk;pHkwdkY\ xdyfzsm;[k qdk&V &[ef;wdkY
ptwlyif rjr][laom trSwf]tedpöonm}udk yGm;rsm;tyf
avhvmtyfaomf/y/ ig [laom rmetm;vHk;udk
Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
tjrpfeHUomtm;vHk;wdkYwGif tausmfeHUomudk
tjrwfqHk;[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif rjr][laom trSwf
]tedpöonm}udk/y/ ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk
Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
tESpfeHUomtm;vHk;wdkYwGif qE´ul;eDudk tjrwfqHk;
[k qdk&V &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif rjr][laom
trSwf]tedpöonm}udk/y/ ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk
Ekwfy,f EdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
tyGifheHUomtm;vHk;wdkYwGif jrwfav;yef;udk
tjrwfqHk;[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif rjr][laom trSwf
]tedpöonm}udk/y/ ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk
Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; t&Hrif;i,ftm;vHk;wdkYonf
pMu0aw;rif;\ aemufvdkufrsm;jzpfMuukef\?
pMu0aw;rif;udk xdkrif;i,fwdkYxuf tjrwfqHk;[k qdk&V
&[ef;wdkY ptwlyifhrjr][laom trSwf]tedpöonm}udk/y/
ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; Mu,fwm&mtaygif;wdkY\
ta&miftm;vHk;onf va&mif\ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf
wpfpdwrQ wefzdk; r&Sd? va&mifudk
xdkta&mifwdkYxuf tjrwfqHk;[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif rjr][laom trSwf
]tedpöonm}udk/y/ ig[laom rmetm;vHk;udk
Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; wefaqmifrkef;v tcgü
aumif;uifonf wdrfom; uif;ojzifhjrifhvwfaomf aeonf
aumif;uifodkY wufvsuf aumif;uifü &Sdaom
tarSmiftm;vHk;udky,fcGif;í awmufyvnf; awmufy\
ylvnf; yl\? wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,fV &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif rjr]
[laom trSwf]tedpöonm}udk yGm;rsm;avhvmtyaomf
umrwdkYü pGJrufrl]umr&m*} tm;vHk;udk
ukefapEkdif\? ½kyfü pGJrufrl]½ly&m*} tm;vHk;udk
ukefapEkdif\? b0ü pGJrufrl]b0&m*} tm;vHk;udk
ukefapEkdif\? t0dZÆmtm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\?
ig[laomrmetm;vHk;udk Ekwfy,fEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY rjr][laom trSwf]tedpöonm}udk tb,fodkY
yGm;rsm;avhvmtyaomf umrwdkYü
pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdifoenf;/y/ ig[laom

rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwy,fEdkifoenf;/ þum;½kyf? þum;
 ½kyfjzpfay:jcif;? þum; ½kyfcsKyfjcif;/ þum; a0'em/
 þum; onm/ þum;ocFg&wdkY/ þum; 0dnmPf? þum;
 0dnmPfjzpfay:jcif;? þum; 0dnmPfcsKyfjcif;[k
 rjrJ[laomtrSwf]tedpöonm}udk
 yGm;rsm;avhvmtyaomf umrwdkYü
 pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\? ½kyfö
 pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\? b0ü
 pGJrufrltm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\?
 t0dZÆmtm;vHk;udk ukefapEkdif\? ig[laom
 rmetm;vHk;udk Ekwy,fEdkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf ykyæ0*f NyD;V

(11) 1-tEÄ0*f 1-tEÄokwf

103/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tzdkYtpkwdkYonf
 pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-ouúm,
 tzdkYtpk? ouúm,jzpfay:aMumif; tzdkYtpk?
 ouúm,csKyf&m tzdkYtpk? ouúm,csKyf&modkY
 a&mufaMumif;tusifh tzdkYtpkwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 ouúm, tzdkYtpk[lonf tb,fenf;?
 Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k qdktyfonf jzpfV/
 tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;? ½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m?
 a0'em[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m? onm[laom
 Oyg'geu©E¨m? ocFg&wdkY[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m?
 0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 þonfudk ouúm, tzdkYtpk[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ouúm,jzpfay:aMumif; tzdkYtpk[lonf
 tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY umrü wyfruf rl? b0ü wyfrufrl?
 b0jywfjcif;ü wyfrufrl[laom wpfzefb0opfudk
 jzpfapEdkifaom ESpfoufwyfrufrlESifh wuGjzpfao

xdkxdktm½Hk xdkxdkb0wdkYü ESpfoufwwfaom
wPSmwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY þwPSmudk
ouúm,jzpfay:aMumif; tzdkYtpk[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ouúm,csKyf&m tzdkYtpk[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY xdkwPSm\om t<uifhrJhuif;jywf
csKyfNidrf;rl pGefYrl ruyfNidrl vGwfajrmufrl
rwG,fwmrlwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY þonfudkouúm,csKyf&m
tzdkYtpk[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ouúm,csKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh tzdkYtpk[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkYrSefuefaom jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrl[laom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom þt&d,r*fwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk ouúm,csKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh tzdkYtpk[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
þonfvQif tzdkYtpk av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'ku©okwf

104/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
qif;&Judkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;aumif; a[maytHh?
xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY qif;&J[lonf tb,fenf;?
Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkY[k qdktyfonf jzpfV
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m/y/
0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY
þonfudk qif;&J[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
qif;&Jzpfay:aMumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/y/ b0jywfjcf;ü
pGJrufrl[laom wpfzef b0opfudk jzpfapEdkifaom

wPSmwnf;? &[ef;wdkY ponfudkqif;&Jjzpfay:aMumif;[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY qif;&JcsKyf&m[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY xdkwPSm\omvsif t<uifhrjh
uif;jywfcSKyfNidrf;rl pGefYrl ruyfNidrl vGwfajrmufrl
rwG,fwmrlwnf;? &[ef;wdkY ponfudk qif;&JcsKyf&m[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY qif;&JcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
rSefuefaomjrifrl/y/ rSefuefaomwnfMunfrl[laom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fwnf;? &[ef;wdkY
ponfudk qif;&JcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ouúm,okwf

105/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
ouúm,udkvnf;aumif;?
ouúm,jzpfay:haMumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
ouúm,csKyf&mudkvnf;aumif;?
ouúm,csKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudkvnf;aumif
; a[maytHh? xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY ouúm,[lonf tb,fenf;?
Oyg'geu©E¨mig;rsKd;wdkY[k qdktyfonf jzpfV

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ½kyf[laom
Oyg'geu©E¨m? a0'em[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m?
onm[laomOyg'geu©E¨m? ocFg&wdkY[laom
Oyg'geu©E¨m? 0dnmPf[laom
Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk ouúm,[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY ouúm,jzpfay:aMumif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkYwpfzef b0opfudk jzpfapwwfaom
wPSmwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
ouúm,jzpfay:aMumif;[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY

ouúm,csKyf&m[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkYxdkwPSm\
omvQif/y/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk ouúm,csKyf&m[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkYouúm,csKyf&modkY a&muf
aMumif;tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY rSefuefaom
jrifrl/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl[l aom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfudkouúm,csKyf&modkY a&muf aMumif;tusifh[k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-y&dan,sokwf

106/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ydkif;jcm;í
odtyfaom w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;í
odjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;í odaom
yk*³/₄dKvfudkvnf;aumif; a[maytHh? xdkw&m;udk
emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom w&m;wdkY[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY ¹/₂kyfonf ydkif; jcm;í odtyfaom
w&m;wnf;/ a0'emonf/y/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
0dnmPfonf ydkif; jcm;í odtyfaom w&m;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom
w&m;wdkY[k qdktyfukefV &[ef;wdkY ydkif;jcm;í
odjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &m*ukefjcif;? a'goukefjcif;?
arm[ukefjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk ydkif;jcm;í
odjcif;[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY ydkif;jcm;í odaom
yk*³/₄dKvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[EÅm[k qdktyf\?
p&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfonf podkY trnf&Sd\? podkY
tEG,f&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk ydkif;jcm;í odaom
yk*³/₄dKvf[k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-orPokwf

107/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodukef/y/ odukef\udk,fwdkif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum a&mufí aeukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, orPokwf

108/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E"m?
a0'em[laom Oyg'geu©E"m? onm[laom
Oyg'geu©E"m? ocFg&wdkYh[laom Oyg'geu©E"m?
0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
uG,faysmufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmrodukef/y/ odukef\udk,fwdkif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum a&mufí aeukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-aomwmyEéokwf

109/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
uG,faysmufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;
aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odaomaMumifh p t&d,mwynfhudk z½dkz&J
usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom txufr*fvQif
vJavsmif;&m &Sdaom aomwmyef[k qdktyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-t&[EÅokwf

110/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ½kyf[laom Oyg'geu©E"m/y/
0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
uG,faysmufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odNyD;vQif rpGjvrf;rlí udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh p&[ef;udk tmoa0g
ukefNyD;ol? tusifhjrwfudk usifhoHk;NyD;ol?

jyKzG,fudpöudk jyKNyD;ol? cE`m0efudk csNyD;ol?
rdrdtusKd; t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;ol?
b0oHa,mZOf ukefNyD;ol? aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufol &[EÅm[k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-qE´yÜ[meokwf

111/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfü vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrludk y,fukef avmh/ podkY
y,fonf&Sdaomf xdk½kyfonf y,ftyfNyD; tjrpf&if;udk
t<uif;rJh jzwftyfNyD; EkwfNyD; aomxef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKtyfNyD; aemifwpfzef rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;
aemiftcg jzpfay:jcif;oabmr&SdNyD; jzpfvwåHU/
a0'emü /y/ onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrludk y,fukefavmh? podkY
y,fonf&Sdaomf xdk0dnmPfonf y,ftyfNyD; tjrpf&if;udk
t<uif;rJhjzwftyfNyD; EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKtyfNyD; aemifwpfzef rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;
aemiftcgjzpfay:jcif;oabm r&SdNyD; jzpfvwåHU[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, qE´yÜ[meokwf

112/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfü vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrl uyfa&muf pGJhvrfrl pdwf\
aqmufwnfrl trSm;ESvHk;oGif;rl tEko,wdkYudk
y,fMuukefavmh/ podkY y,fonf&Sdaomf xdk½kyfonf
y,ftyfNyD; tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rJh jzwftyfNyD;/y/ a0'emü
/ onmü / ocFg&wdkYü vdkcsifrl/y/ podkY

y,fonf&Sdaomf xdkocFg&wdkYonf y,ftyfNyD;
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjhjzwftyfNyD; EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKtyfNyD; aemifwpfzef rjzpfatmif
jyKtyfNyD; aemifcgcjzpfay:jcif;oabm r&SdNyD;
jzpfukefvwåHU/ 0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl
wyfrufrl uyfa&mufpGJvrf;rl pdwf\ aqmufwnfrl
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;rl tEko,wdkYudk y,fMuukefavmh/
podkYy,fonf&Sdaomf xdk0dnmPfonf y,ftyfNyD;
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjh jzwftyfNyD;
EkwfNyD;aomxef;yif&mujhodkY jyKtyfNyD;
aemifwpfzef rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD; aemifwpfzef
jzpfay:jcif;oabmr&SdNyD; jzpfvwåHU[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom tEÄ0*f NyD;\/

(12) 2-"r®uxdu0*f 1-t0dZÆmokwf

113/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif/y/ wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]t0dZÆm t0dZÆm}
[kqdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,fonf t0dZÆmygenf;?
tb,frQjzifh t0dZÆmodkY a&mufoljzpfygoenf;}}[k p
pum;udk avQmuf\ &[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrif
r&SdaomykxkZOfonf ½kyfudk rod? ½kyf
jzpfay:aMumif;udk rod? ½kyfcsKyf&mudk rod?
½kyfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk rod/
a0'emudk rod/ onmudk rod/ ocFg&wdkYudk rod/y/
0dnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk rod/
&[ef; podkY rodjcif;udk t0dZÆm[k qdktyf\? prQjzifh
t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-0dZÆmokwf

114/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdk&[ef;onf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]0dZÆm 0dZÆm}[k
qdktyfyg\? tb,fonf 0dZÆmygenf;? toQifbk&m;
tb,frQjzifh0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k
ppum;udk avQmufV &[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfudk od\? ½kyfjzpfay:aMumif;udk
od\? ½kyfcsKyf&mudk od\
½kyfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk od\
a0'emudk/ onmudkd/ ocFg&wdkYudk odV/y/
0dnmPfcsKyf&modkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhudk od\
&[ef; ponfudk 0dZÆm[k qdktyf\? prQjzifh
0dZÆmodkY a&mufoljzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-"r®uxduokwf

115/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdk&[ef;onf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]"r®uxdu "r®uxdu}
[k qdktyf\? toQifbk&m; tb,frQjzifh "r®uxdu
jzpfygoenf;}}[k ppum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; ½kyfudk NiD;aiGU&ef pGJrufri uif;&ef
csKyfap&ef w&m;udk a[mc]hrl]]"r®uxdu&[ef;}}
[khqdkxkdufV &[ef; ½kyfudk NiD;aiGU&ef pGJrufri
uif;&ef csKyfap&ef usifhc]hrl]]w&m;tm; avsmf
aomtusifhudk usifhaom &[ef;}}[k qdkxkdufV &[ef;

½kyfudk NiD;aiGUí pGJrufrl uif;vsuf csKyfapNyD;vQif
rpGJvrf;rlí udavomrS vGwfajrmufcJhrl]]rsufarSmufü
edAÁmefodkY a&mufaom &[ef;}}[k qdkxkduf\ &[ef;
a0'emudk/y/ onmudkd/ ocFg&wdkYudk odVy/
0dnmPfudk NiD;aiGU&efpGJrufrl uif;&ef csKyfap&ef
w&m;udk a[mcJhrl]]"r®uxdu&[ef;}}[k qdkxkduf\
&[ef;0dnmPfudk NiD;aiGU &ef pGJrufrl uif;&ef
csKyfap&ef usifhcJhrl]]w&m;tm; avsmfaom
tusifhudkusifhaom &[ef;}}[k qdkxkduf\ &[ef;
0dnmPfudk NiD;aiGUí pGJrufrl uif;vsuf
csKyfapNyD;vQifrpGJvrf;rlí udavomrS vGwfajrmufcJhrl
]]rsufarSmufü edAÁmefodkY a&mufaom &[ef;}}[k
qdkxkduf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, "r®uxduokwf

116/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdk&[ef;onf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]]"r®uxdu "r®uxdu}
[k qdktyf\? tb,frQjzifh "r®uxdu jzpfygoenf;? tb,f
rQjzifh w&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhol
jzpfygoenf;? tb,frQjzifh rsufarSmufü edAÁmefodkY
a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k bpum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; ½kyfudk NiD;aiGU&ef pGJrufrl uif;&ef
csKyfap&ef w&m;udk a[mcJhrl]]"r®uxdu&[ef;}
[kqdkxkduf\ &[ef; ½kyfudk NiD;aiGU&ef pGJrufrl
uif;&ef csKyfap&ef usifhcJhrl]]w&m;tm;
avsmfaomtusifhudk usifhaom &[ef;}}[k qdkxkduf\
&[ef; ½kyfudk NiD;aiGUí pGJrufrl uif;vsuf
csKyfapNyD;vQif rpGJvrf;rlí udavomrS
vGwfajrmufcJhrl]]rsufarSmufü edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaom &[ef;}}[k qdkxkduf\ &[ef; a0'emudk/y/

onmudkd/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk NiD;aiGU&ef
pGJrufrl uif;&efcsKyfap&ef w&m;udk
a[mcJhrl]]"r®uxdu&[ef;}}[k qdkxkdufV &[ef;
OdnmPfudk NiD;aiGU&efpGJruf rluif;&ef csKyfap&ef
usifhcJhrl]]w&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhaom
&[ef;}}[k qdkxkdufV &[ef; OdnmPfudk NiD;aiGUí
pGJrufrl uif;vsuf csKyfapNyD;vQif rpGJvrf;rlí
udavomrSvGwfajrmufcJhrl]]rsufarSmufü
edAÁmefodkY a&mufaom &[ef; }}[k qdkxkduf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-AE"eokwf

117/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYudk rzl;jrifzl;aom/y/
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk twå[lí ½lV ½kyf&Sdaomtwå[lívnf;aumif;?
twåü ½kyf[lívnf;aumif;? ½kyfö twå[lívnf;aumif; ½lV
&[ef;wdkY ptMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfudk
½kyftaESmiftzGJUjzifh aESmifzGJUcH&ol?
twGif;tjyifESifh wuGtaESmiftzGJUjzifh
aESmifzGJUcH&ol? prSmbufurf;udkvnf; rjrifol?
xdkrSmbufurf;udkvnf; rjrifol? taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf
tdk&ol? taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf ao&ol?
taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf pavmurS wpfyg;aom
avmuodkY oGm;&ol[k qkdtyfV a0'emudk twå[lí ½lV/y/
a0'emü twå[lívnf;aumif; ½lV &[ef;wdkY ptMum;tjrif
r&Sdaom ykxkZOfudk a0'emtaESmiftzGJUjzifh
aESmifzGJUcH&ol? twGif;tjyifESifh wuG
taESmiftzGJUjzifh aESmifzGJUcH&ol?
prSmbufurf;udkvnf; rjrifol? xdkrSmbufurf;udkvnf;
rjrifol? taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf tdk&ol?

taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf ao&ol? taESmiftzGJUhcH&vsuf
pavmurS wpyfg;aom avmuodkY oGm;&ol[k qkdyfV/
onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk twå[lí ½lV/y/
&[ef;wdkY ptMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
ykxkZOfudka0'emtaESmiftzGJUjzifh
aESmifzGJUcH&ol? twGif;tjyifESifh wuG
taESmiftzGJUjzifh aESmifzGJUcH&ol?
prSmbufurf;udkvnf; jrif ol? xdkrSmbufurf;udkvnf;
jrifol? taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf tdk&ol?
taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf ao&ol? taESmiftzGJUcH&vsuf
pavmurS wpyfg;aom avmuodkYoGm;&ol[k qkdyfV/

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwdkYudk
zl;jrifzl;aom/y/ olawmfauimif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aom
t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfudk twå[lí r½l/ ½kyf&Sdaom
twå[lívnf;aumif;? twåü ½kyf [lívnf;aumif;? ½kyfü
twå[lívnf;aumif; r½l/ &[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
pt&d,m wynfhudk ½kyftaESmiftzGJUjzifh
taESmiftzGJU rcH&ol? twGif;tjyifESifh
wuGaomtaESmiftzGJUjzifh taESmiftzGJU rcH&ol?
prSmbufurf;udkvnf; jrifol?
xdkrSmbufurf;udkvnf;jrifol[k qkdyfV/ xdkolonf qif;&JrS
vGwf ajrmufNyD[k ig qdkV/ a0'emudk twå[lí r½l/y/
onmudk twå[lí r½l/ ocFg&wdkYudk twå[lí r½l/
OdnmPfudk twå[lí r½l/y/ tMum;tjrif&Sdaom pt&d,m
wynfhudk OdnmPftaESmiftzGJUjzifh taESmiftzGJU
rcH&ol? twGif;tjyifESifh wuGaom taESmiftzGJUjzifh
taESmiftzGJU rcH&ol? prSmbufurf;udkvnf; jrifol?
xdkrSmbufurf;udkvnf; jrifol[k qkdyfV/ xdkolonf
qif;&JrS vGwfajrmufNyD[k ig qdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-y&dykpädwokwf

118/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY xdkt&mudk
 tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;? ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonfig\
 Opömjzpf\? p½kyfonf ig jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\
 udk,f]twå} wnf;}}[k ½lMuukefoavm/ r½lMuyg
 toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY aumif;aypG? &[ef;wdkY
 ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ig\ Opömr[kwf? p½kyfonf ig
 r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k
 podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmrSefuefaom ynmjzifh
 ½l&rnf/ a0'emudk/ onmudkd/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
 OdnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfonfig\ Opömjzpf\? p0dnmPfonf
 ig jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf;}}[k
 ½lMuukefoavm/ r½lMuyg toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY
 aumif;aypG? &[ef;wdkY OdnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfonf ig\
 Opöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\
 udk,f]twå}r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
 rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/y/ podkY jrifaom/y/
 pr*fudpötvdkiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
 r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, y&dykpädwokwf

119/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY xdkt&mudk
 tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;? ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonfig\
 Opöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\
 udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k ½lMuukefoavm/ ½lMuyg\
 toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY aumif;aypG? &[ef;wdkY
 ½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ig\Opöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig
 r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k
 podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
 ½l&rnf/ a0'emudk/ onmudkd/ ocFg&wdkYudk/
 OdnmPfudk]] p0dnmPfhonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
 p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\

udk,f]twå}r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/y/ podkY jrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdkiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-oHa,mZed,okwf

120/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
aESmifzGJUtyfaom (oHa,mZed,) w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? taESmiftzGJU (oHa,mZe)
oHa,mZOOfudkvnf;aumif; a[maytHh? xdkw&m;udk
emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY aESmifzGJUtyfaom (oHa,mZed,) w&m;
[lonf tb,fenf;? taESmiftzGJU (oHa,mZe)
oHa,mZOOf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf
aESmifzGJUtyfaom (oHa,mZed,) w&m;rnf\? xdk½kyfü
vdkcsifrl pGJrufrlonf taESmiftzGJU (oHa,mZe)
oHa,mZOOf rnf\ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
0dnmPfonf aESmifzGJUtyfaom (oHa,mZed,) w&m;
rnf\? xdk0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrlonf taESmiftzGJU
(oHa,mZe) oHa,mZOOf rnf\ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYudk
aESmifzGJUtyfaom (oHa,mZed,) w&m;wdkY[lívnf;aumif;? taESmiftzGJU (oHa,mZe)
oHa,mZOOf[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-Oy'ged,okwf

121/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY pGJvrf;tyfaom
w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

pGJvrf;rlOyg'gefudkvnf;aumif; a[maytHh?
xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY pGJvrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;? pGJvrf;rl Oyg'gef[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf pGJvrf;tyfaom w&m;rnfl? ½kyfö
vdkcsifrl pGJrufrlonf pGJvrf;rlOyg'gefrnf\ a0'emonf/y/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf pGJvrf;tyfaom
w&m;rnfl? xdk0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrlonf pGJvrf;rl
Oyg'gefrnf\ &[ef;wdkY þonfwdkYudk pGJvrf;tyfaom
w&m;wdkY[lívnf;aumif;? pGJvrf;rl Oyg'gef[lívnf;aumif;
qdktyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-oDv0EÅokwf

122/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmESifh
toQifr[maum|duwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf £odywe
rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\? xdktcg
toQifr[maum|duonf ncsrf;tcgwpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;ae&mrS xNyD;vQif
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY csOf;uyfí /y/

ighoQifom&dykMwm oDv&Sdaom &[ef;onf
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfygoenf;
[k ajymqdkV

ighoQifaum|du oDv&Sdaom &[ef;onf
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjr][lí qif;&][lí a&m*g[lí
tem[lí ajimifh[lí yifyef;rl[lí emusifrl[lí olpdrf;jyify[lí
tysufw&m;[lí qdwfokOf; aom w&m;[lí twåESpfom&
r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefV

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkY enf;[lrl- ½kyf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"m? a0'em[laom Oyg'geu©E"m?
onm[laom Oyg'geu©E"m? ocFg&wdkY[laom

Oyg'geu©E"m? 0dnmPf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/ ighoQifaum|du oDv&Sdaom
&[ef;onf Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjr][lí qif;&][lí
a&m*g[lí tem[lí ajimifh[lí yifyef;rl [lí emusifrl[lí
olpdrf;jyify[lí tysufw&m;[lí qdwfokOf;aom w&m;[lí
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukef\ ighoQifoDv&Sdaom &[ef;onf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd; wdkYudk rjr][lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;onf
&Sdaomf aomwmywådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKEdkif&maomtaMumif;onf &Sd\

ighoQifom&dykMwm aomwmyef&[ef;onf
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefoenf;/

ighoQifaum|du aomwmyef&[ef;onfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjr][lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukef\ ighoQif aomwmyeftjzpfodkY
a&mufaom&[ef;onf pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk
rjr][lí /y/ twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;onf &Sdaomf ou'g*grdzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKEdkif&maom taMumif;onf &Sd\

ighoQifom&dykMwm ou'g*grf&[ef;onf
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfygukefoenf;/

ighoQifaum|du ou'g*grf&[ef;onfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjr][lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukef\ ighoQif ou'g*grf&[ef;onf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjr][lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;onf
&Sdaomftem*grdzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKEdkif&maom taMumif;onf &Sd\

ighoQifom&dykMwm tem*grf&[ef;onf
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfygukefoenf;/

ighoQifaum|du tem*grf&[ef;onfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjrJ[lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukef\ ighoQif tem*grf&[ef;onf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjrJ[lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;onf
&Sdaomf t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKEdkif&maom
taMumif;onf &Sd\

ighoQifom&dykMwm &[EÅmonf tb,fw&m;wdkYudk
toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfygukef oenf;/

ighoQifaum|du &[EÅmonfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjrJ[lí qif;&J[lí a&m*g
[lí tem[lí ajimifh[lí yifyef;rl[lí emusifrl[lí olpdrf;jyify[lí
tysufw&m;[lí qdwfokOf;aom w&m;[lí twåtESpfom&
r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfukef\

ighoQif &[EÅmtm; wpfpHkwpfckaom &[ef;udpöudk
aemufxyfjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD? jyKtyfNyD;
aomw&m;udkvnf; xyfí yGm;rsm;zG,f r&SdawmhNyD?
pifppfaomfum; pw&m;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;tyfBudrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfukefonf&Sdaomf
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
ae&jcif;tusKd;iSgvnf;aumif;? owdç
orÜZOftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif; jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-okw0EÅokwf

123/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmESifh
toQifr[maum|duwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf £odywe

rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\? xdktcg
toQifr[maum|duonf ncsrf;tcghwpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;ae&mrS xí toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif/y/

ighoQifom&dykMwm tMum;tjrif&Sdaom &[ef;onf
tb,fw&m;wdkYudk toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfygukefoenf;[k bpum;udk ajymqdkV

ighoQifaum|du tMum;tjrif&Sdaom &[ef;onf
Oyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjrJ[lí /y/ twåtESpfom&
r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefV
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ½kyfOyg'geu©E"m/y/
OdnmPfOyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/ ighoQifaum|du
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom &[ef;onf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjrJ[lí /y/
twåtESpfom&r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefV
ighoQiftMum; tjrif&Sdaom &[ef;onf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjrJ[lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifh tm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;onf&Sdaomf aomwmywådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKEdkif&maom taMumif;onf&SdV

ighoQifom&dykMwm aomwmyef&[ef;onf
tb,fw&m;wdkYukd toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfygukefoenf;/

ighoQifaum|du aomwmyef&[ef;onfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd rjrJ[lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukef\? ighoQif aomwmyef&[ef;onf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd rjrJ[lí /y/
twåtESpfom& r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;onf&Sdaomfou'g *grdzkdvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &SdVy/
tem*grdzkdvfudk/y/ t&[wådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &SdV

ighoQifom&dykMwm &[EÅmonf tb,fw&m;wdkYudk
toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfygukefoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQifaum|du &[EÅmonfvnf;
pOyg'geu©E`mig;rsKd;wdkYudk rjr][lí qif;&J][lí a&m*g
[lí tem[lí ajimifh[lí yifyef;rl[lí emusifrl[lí olpdrf;jyify[lí
tysufw&m;[lí qdwfokOf;aom w&m;[lí twåtESpfom&
r&Sd[lí toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefV

ighoQif &[EÅmtm; wpfpHkwpfckaom &[ef;udpö
aemufxyfjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD?
jyKtyfNyD;aomw&m;ukdvnf; xyfí yGm;rsm;zG,f
r&SdawmhNyD? pifppfaomfum; pw&m;wdkYudk
yGm;rsm;tyfBudrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfukefonf &Sdaomf
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
ae&jcif;tusKd;iSgvnf;aumif;? owdç
orÜZOftvdkYiSgvnf;aumif; jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-uyÜokwf

124/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg toQifuyÜonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifí bpum;udk avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m;
tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkYjrifoltm;
p0dnmPf&Sdaomudk,füvnf;aumif;? tjyifyjzpfaom
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif;ig[k pJG,lrl]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,}wdkY rjzpfygukefoenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

uyÜ twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk;udk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?

p¹/₂kyfonf ig r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} r[kwf }}
[k podkY[kwf wkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
¹/₂lV a0'emptm;vHk;ukd/y/ onmtm;vHk;udk/y/

ocFg&tm;vHk; wdkYukd/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaomtMurf;
tEkvnf; jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]] p0dnmPfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonfig\
ukd,f]twå} r[kwf }}[k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
rSefuefaom ynmjzifh ¹/₂lV uyÜ podkYodol podkY
jrifoltm; p 0dnmPf&Sdaomudk,füvnf;aumif;?
tjyifyjzpfaomedrdwftm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k
p]G,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,}wdkYonf rjzpfukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-'kwd,uyÜokwf

125/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaom
toQifuyÜonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tb,fodkY
odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm;
p0dnmPf&Sdaomudk,füvnf;aumif;? tjyifyjzpfaom
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k p]G,lrl]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,}
uif;í rmeftzdkYtpkukd vGefajrmufaom Nidrfoufaom
(udavom) wdkYrSvGwfajrmufaom pdwf jzpfygoenf;}}
[k (ppum;udk avQmuf\)/

uyÜ twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom/y/
¹/₂kyftm;vHk;wdkYukd]] p¹/₂kyfonf ighOpöm r[kwf?
p¹/₂kyfonf ig r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}
[k podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGmrSefuefaom ynmjzifh

jrifonf &Sdaomf rpJGvrf;rlí (udavomrS) vGwfajrmuf\ /
 a0'emtm;vHk;ukd/ onmtm;vHk;ukd/
 ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd twdwf tem*wf
 ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom tMurf;
 tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
 teD;vnf;jzpfaom 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk]] p0dnmPfonf
 ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\
 ukd,f]twå} r[kwf }][k podkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
 rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrifonf&Sdaomf rpJGvrf;rlí
 (udavomrS) vGwfajrmuf\ uyÜ podkY odol podkY
 jrifoltm; p0dnmPf&Sdaom ukd,füvnf;aumif;?
 tjyifyjzpfaom edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYüvnf;aumif;
 ig[kp]G,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
 axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} uif;í
 rmeftzdkYtpkudkvGefajrmufaom Nidrfouf aom
 (udavomrS) vGwfajrmufaom pdwfonf jzpf\k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf "r®uxdu0*f NyD;\/

(13) 3-t0dZÆm0*f 1-ork',"r®okwf

126/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
 jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí wpfckaomae&mü
 xkdifaeNyD;aomf
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]t0dZÆm t0dZÆm}
 [k qkdyfyg\? tb,fonf t0dZÆmygenf;? tb,frQjzifh
 t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k (ppum;udk
 avQmuf\)/

&[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
 jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
 ½kyfukd]]jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ½kyf}}

[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd]]ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd]]jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm &Sdaom ½kyf[k}}
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudkh]]jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom a0'em}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudk]]ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom a0'em}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod?
jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaoma0'emukd]]jzpfjCIF;ysufj
CIF;oabm&Sdaom a0'em}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/
jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaomonmudk/y/
jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFFg&wdkYukd]]jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
ocFg&wdkY}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYukd]]ysufjCIF;oabm&SdaomocFg&wdkY }
}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm
&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYukd]]jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
ocFg&wdkY}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ jzpf
jCIF;oabm&Sdaom0dnmPfudk]]jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPf }}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? ysufjCIF;
oabm&Sdaom0dnmPfudk]]ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPf }}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPfudk]]jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPf }}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmrod/ &[ef; þonfudk
t0dZÆm[k qdktyf\? þrQjzifh t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpfV
þodkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf xkd&[ef;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]0dZÆm 0dZÆm}

[kqkdtyfyg\? tb,fonf 0dZÆmygenf;? tb,frQjzifh
0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; pavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaom ½kyfudk]]jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaom
½kyf }}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?
ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]]ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom ½kyf }}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudk]]jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaom a0'em }}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudk]]ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom a0'em}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?
jzpfjcf; ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom a0'emudk]]jzpfjcf;
ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom a0'em}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
od\? jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaomonmudk/y/ jzpf
jcf; oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYudk]]jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaom ocFg&wdkY}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? ysuf jcf; oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYudk]]ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom ocFg&wdkY}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? jzpf
jcf; ysufjcf; oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYudk]]jzpfjcf; ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom
ocFg&wdkY}}[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm od\?
jzpfjcf; oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk]]jzpfjcf; oabm&Sda
om 0dnmPf}}[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm od\?
ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk]]ysufjcf; oabm&Sd
aom 0dnmPf}}[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm od\?
jzpfjcf; ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPfudk]]jzpfjcf; ysufjcf; oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? &[ef; ponfudk 0dZÆm[k

qkdtYf\? prQjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, ork',"r®okwf

127/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmESifh
toQifr[maum|duwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf £odywe
rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\ xkdtcg
toQifr[maum|duonfncsrf;tcg wpyfg;wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrS xí /y/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;vQiftoQifom&dykMwmtm;-]]ighoQif
om&dykMwm]t0dZÆm t0dZÆm}[k qkdtYf\? tb,fonf
t0dZÆmrnfygoenf;? tb,frQ avmufjzifhvnf;
t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k
(ppum;udkhavQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]]jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk/y/]]jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudk/y/ ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom a0'emudk/y/
jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudk]]jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom a0'em}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
onmudk/y/ jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYukd/y/ ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYudk/y/
jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&SdukefaomocFg&wdkYukd]]jzp
fjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ocFg&wdkY}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ jzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
OdnmPfudk/y/ jzpfjCIF;ysufjCIF;oabm&Sdaom

OdnmPfudk]]jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;oabm&SdaomOdnmPf}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ ighoQif þonfukd t0dZÆm[k
qdktyf? þrQjzifhvnf;t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-wwd, ork',"r®okwf

128/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmESifh
toQifr[maum|duwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf £odywe
rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\y/
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaomtoQifr[m aum|duonf
toQifom&dykMw&mtm;]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]0dZÆ
m 0dZÆm }[k qdktyf? tb,fonf 0dZÆm rnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif þavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfudk]]jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdaom
½kyf}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\
ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfudk/y/
jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]]jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyf}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emudk/y/ jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom
a0'emukd/y/ jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdaom onmukd/y/
jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdukefaom ocFg&wdkYudk/
ysufjcf;oabm&Sdukefaom ocFg&wdkYukd/ jzpf
jcf;ysufjcf;oabm&Sdukefaom
ocFg&wdkYukd]]jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom
ocFg&wdkY}}[k[kwfwkdif; rSefpGm od\
jzpfjcf;oabm&SdaomOdnmPfukd/
ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom OdnmPfukd/ jzpfjcf;
ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom

0dnmPfudk]]jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ ighoQif ponfukd
0dZÆm[kqdktyf\? prQjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpf\k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tóm'okwf

129/ Am&mPoDjynf fodywe rd*'g0kefawmü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\y/ wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaeaom toQifr[maum|duonf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;-]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]t0dZÆ
mt0dZÆm}[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf t0dZÆmrnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkYa&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
½kyf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;? tjypfukdvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/
a0'em\ onm\

ocFg&wdkY\ 0dnmPf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ ighoQif ponfukd t0dZÆm[k
qkdyf\? prQjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkYa&mufol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'kwd, tóm'okwf

130/ Am&mPoDjynf fodywe rd*'g0kefawmü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\y/]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]0dZÆm

0dZÆm}[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf 0dZÆm rnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf;0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;? tjypfukdvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\
a0'em\ onm\

ocFg&wdkY\ OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ ighoQif ponfudk 0dZÆm[k
qkdyf\? prQjzifhvnf;0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-ork',okwf

131/ Am&mPoDjynf £odywe rd*'g0kefawmü
(oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrlukef\y/]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]t0dZÆm
t0dZÆm }[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf t0dZÆm rnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (ppum;ukd avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
½kyf\ jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod? a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\
OdnmPf\ jzpfay:jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ ighoQif ponfudk t0dZÆm[k

qkdyf\? þrQjzifhvnf;t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, ork',okwf

132/ Am&mPoDjynf fodywe rd*'g0kefawmü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\y/ wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aom toQifr[maum|duonf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]0dZÆ
m0dZÆm}[k qkdyf\? tb,fonf 0dZÆm rnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY
a&mufoljzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif þavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyf\ jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkYV
OdnmPf\ jzpfay:jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ ighoQif þonfudk 0dZÆm[k
qkdyf\? þrQjzifhhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-aum|duokwf

133/ Am&mPoDjynf fodywe rd*'g0kefawmü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\?
xdktcgtoQifom&dykMwmonf ncsrf;tcg/y/ wpfckaom

ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
toQifom&dykMwmonftoQifr[maum|
dutm;-]]ighoQifaum|du]t0dZÆm t0dZÆm}[k
qdktyf\? tb,fonf t0dZÆmrnf ygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
½kyf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;? tjypfukdvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/
a0'em\ onm\

ocFg&wdkY\ OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ ighoQif ponfudk t0dZÆm[k
qkdttyf\? prQjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkYa&mufol jzpfV

podkY qdkonf&Sdaomf toQifom&dykMwmonf
toQifr[maum|dutm;-]]ighoQifaum|du
0dZÆm0dZÆm[k qdktyfV ighoQif 0dZÆm[lonf
tb,fenf;? tb,frQjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;? tjypfukdvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm odV
a0'em\ onm\

ocFg&wdkY\ OdnmPf\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm odV ighoQif ponfudk 0dZÆm[k
qkdttyf\? prQjzifhvnf;0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, aum|duokwf

134/ Am&mPoDjynf £odywe rd*'g0kefawmü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlukef\y/]]ighoQifaum|
du]t0dZÆm t0dZÆm }[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf t0dZÆm
rnfygoenf;? tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkY
a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
½kyf\ jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\
OdnmPf\ jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ ighoQif ponfudk t0dZÆm[k
qkdttyf\? prQjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfV

podkY qdkonf&Sdaomf toQifom&dykMwmonf
toQifr[maum|dutm;]]ighoQifaum|du]0dZÆm0dZÆm
}[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf 0dZÆm rnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY
a&mufoljzpfygoenf;}}[k (bpum;ukd avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyf\ jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkhvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ a0'em\ onm\ ocFg&wdkY\
OdnmPf\ jzpfay:jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\ ighoQif ponfudk 0dZÆm[k
qkdttyf\? prQjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-wwd, aum|duokwf

135/ xdk (Am&mPoDjynf) yifvQif ed'gef;wnf;/
wpcfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aom
toQifom&dykMwmonf toQifaum|dutm;-]]ighoQifaum|
du]t0dZÆm t0dZÆm}[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf t0dZÆm
rnfygoenf;? tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; t0dZÆmodkY
a&mufoljzpfygoenf;}}[k (bpum;udk avQmuf\)/

ighoQif pavmuü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
½kyfudk rod? ½kyfjzpfay:aMumif;ukd rod?
½kyfcsKyf&mudk rod? ½kyfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rod/ a0'emudk rod/ onmukd/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfukd rod?
0dnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;udk rod? 0dnmPfcsKyf&mukd
rod? 0dnmPfcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd
rod/ ighoQif ponfudk t0dZÆm[k qkdyf\?
prQjzifhvnf;t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\

podkY qdkonf&Sdaomf toQifom&dykMwmonf
toQifr[maum|dutm;-]]ighoQif aum|du] 0dZÆm
0dZÆm }[k qdktyf\? tb,fonf 0dZÆm rnfygoenf;?
tb,frQavmufjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkYa&mufol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k bpum;udk avQmuf\ ighoQif pavmuü
tMum;tjrif&Sdaomt&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfudk od\
½kyfjzpfay:aMumif;ukd od\? ½kyfcsKyf&mudk od\
½kyfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd od\ a0'emudk od\ onmukd/
ocFg&wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfukd od\
0dnmPfjzpfay:aMumif;udk od\? 0dnmPfcsKyf&mukd
od\
0dnmPfcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukdod\ ighoQif podkY odjcif;udk
0dZÆm[k qkdyf\? prQjzifhvnf; 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol
jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf t0dZÆm0*f NyD;V/

(14) 4-ukuúKV0*f 1-ukuúKVokwf

136/ om0w→ded'gef;/ ½kyfonf jymylESifh w\?
a0'emonf jymylESifh w\? onmonf jymylESifhw\?
ocFg&wdkYonf jymylESifh wlukef\? 0dnmPfonf
jymylSESifh w\? &[ef;wdkY podkY
jrifaomtMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\ NiD;aiGUaomf pJGrufrluif;\? pJGrufrl
uif;jcif;aMumifh (udavom) rS vGwfjrmuf\? (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPfonf
jzpfV]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdkiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-tedpöokwf

137/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
rjrJaom w&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
tb,fonf rjrJoenf;? &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjrJ? oifwdkYonf
xdk½kyfü vdkcsifrl]qE´} ukdy,f&rnf/ a0'emonf rjrJ/y/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf rjrJ? oifwdkYonf
xdk0dnmPfü vkdcifrl]qE´}udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf rjrJaom w&m;ü vkdcifrl]qE´}ukdy,f&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-'kwd, tedpöokwf

138/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
rjrJaom w&m;ü pJGrufri]&m*}udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
tb,fonf rjrJoenf;? &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjr]? oifwdkYonf
xdk½kyfö pJGrufri]&m*}ukdy,f&rnf/ a0'emonf rjrJ/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf rjrJ? oifwdkYonf
xdk0dnmPfü pGJrufri]&m*}udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf rjrJaom w&m;ü pGJrufri]&m*}ukdy,f&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-wwd, tedpöokwf

139/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
rjrJaom w&m;ü vdkcsifpGJrufri]qE´&m*}udky,f&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY tb,fonf rjrJoenf;? &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjr]?
oifwdkYonf xdk½kyfö vdkcsifpGJrufri]qE´&m*}ukd
y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf rjrJ/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonfrjrJ? oifwdkYonf xdk0dnmPfü
vdkcsifpGJrufri]]qE´&m*}}udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf rjrJaom w&m;ü vdkcsifpGJrufri]qE
´&m*}ukd y,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-'ku©okwf

140/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jaom
'ku©w&m;ü oifwdkYonf vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk y,f&rnf/y/
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf qif;&Jaom 'ku©w&m;ü vkdcisifrl
]qE´}ukd y,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, 'ku©okwf

141/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jaom
'ku©w&m;ü oifwdkYonf pJGrufrl]&m*}udk y,f&rnf/y/
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf qif;&Jaom 'ku©w&m;ü
pJGrufrl]&m*}ukd y,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-wwd, 'ku©okwf

142/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jaom
'ku©w&m;ü oifwdkYonf vdkcsifpJGrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
y,f&rnf/y/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf qif;&Jaom
'ku©w&m;ü vkdcisifpJGrufrl]qE´&m*} ukdy,f&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-tewåokwf

143/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom w&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE
´}udky,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fonfudk,f]twå}
r[kwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonfudk,f]twå}r[kwf?
oifwdkYonf xkd½kyfö vkdcisifrl]qE´}udk y,f&rnf/

a0'emonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
 OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf? oifwdkYonf xdk0dnmPfü
 vkdcisifrl]qE´}ukd y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonfudk,f
]twå} r[kwfaom w&m;ü vkdcisifrl]qE´}udky,f&rnf[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, tewåokwf

144/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
 ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom w&m;ü
 pGJrufrl]&m*}udky,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
 tb,fonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 ½kyfonfudk,f]twå}r[kwf? oifwdkYonf xkd½kyfü
 pGJrufrl]&m*}udk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf/
 onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå}
 r[kwf? oifwdkYonf xdk0dnmPfü pGJrufrl]&m*}ukd
 y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfaom
 w&m;ü pGJrufrl]&m*}udky,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-wwd, tewåokwf

145/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
 ukd,f]twå} r[kwfaom w&m;ü vkdcisifpGJrufrl]qE
 ´&m*}udk y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fonfudk,f]twå}
 r[kwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf?
 oifwdkYonf xkd½kyfü vkdcisifpGJrufrl]qE´ &m*}udk
 y,f&rnf/ a0'emonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf/ onmonf/
 ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf?
 oifwdkYonf xdk0dnmPfü vkdcisifpJGrufrl]qE´&m*}

ukd y,f&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonfudk,f]twå}
r[kwfaomw&m;ü vkdcisfpG]rufrl]qE´&m*}udk
y,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-edAÁd'g A[kvokwf

146/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ,kHMunfí
&[ef;jyKaom trsKd;aumif;om;tm; pw&m;tpOfonf jzpf\?
½kyfü NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onf jzpfí ae&mV a0'emü /
onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onf
jzpfí ae&mV ½kyfü NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onf jzpfí aevQif/
a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü
NiD;aiGUjcif;rsm;onf jzpfí aevQif ½kyfukd
ykdif;jcm;odV

a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ 0dnmPfudk
ydkif;jcm;odV xkdolonf ½kyfukd ydkif;jcm;odvQif/
a0'emukd ydkif;jcm;odvQif/ onmukd ydkif;jcm;odvQif/
ocFg&wdkYukd ydkif;jcm;odvQif/
0dnmPfukdhydkif;jcm;odvQif xkdolonf ½kyfrS vGwf\?
a0'emrS vGwf\? onmrS vGwf\? ocFg&wdkYrSvGwf\?
0dnmPfrS vGwf\?]]y#doaE¨aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rludk,fqif;&Jrlpdwfaqif;&Jrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rl
wdkYrS vGwf\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\}}[k ig qkd\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-tedpömEkyóDokwf

147/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ,kHMunfí
&[ef;jyKom trsKd;aumif;om;tm; pw&m;tpOfonf jzpf\?

½kyfű rjrJ[k tpOf½lí ae&m\ a0'emű / onmű /
ocFg&wdkYű / 0dnmPfű rjrJ[k tpOf½lí ae&m\y/
qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\k ig qkd\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-'ku©mEkyóDokwf

148/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ,kHMunfí
&[ef;jyKaom trsKd;aumif;om;tm; pw&m;tpOfonf jzpf\?
½kyfű qif;&J\k tpOf½lí ae&m\ a0'emű / onmű /
ocFg&wdkYű / 0dnmPfű qif;&J\k tpOf½lí ae&m\y/
qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\k ig qkd\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

14-tewåmEkyóDokwf

149/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ,kHMunfí
&[ef;jyKom trsKd;aumif;om;tm; pw&m;tpOfonf jzpf\?
½kyfű ukd,f]twå} r[kwf[k tpOf½lí ae&m\ a0'emű /
onmű / ocFg&wdkYű / 0dnmPfű ukd,f]twå} r[kwf[k
tpOf½lí ae&m\ ½kyfű ukd,f]twå} r[kwf[ktpOf½lí
aevQif/ a0'emű / onmű / ocFg&wdkYű / 0dnmPfű
ukd,f]twå} r[kwf[k tpOf½lí aevQif ½kyfukd ykdif;jcm;
od\? a0'emukd/y/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
0dnmPfukd ydkif;jcm;od\? xkdolonf ½kyfudk
ykdif;jcm; odvQif/ a0'emukd ykdif;jcm;odvQif/
onmudk ydkif;jcm;odvQif/ ocFg&wdkYudk
ykdif;jcm;odvQif/ 0dnmPfudk ydkif;jcm;odvQif ½kyfrS
vGwf\? a0'emrS vGwf\? onmrS vGwf\? ocFg&wdkYrS
vGwf\? 0dnmPfrS vGwf\]y#doaE``aerl tkdrl
aorlpkd;&drfrl ikda<u;rl ukd,fqif;&Jrl pdwfaqif;&Jrl

kyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwfV
qif;&Jtaygif;rSvGwf\ } }[k ig qkd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pk'´orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf ukuúKV0*f NyD;V

(15) 5-'d|d0*f 1-tZÑwåokwf

150/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;½dSvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&J
jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;omt&if;ch
&SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd pJGí
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&J jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/y/
onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY &SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif
0dnmPfukd pGJí rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omhqif;&J jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd tpJG rjyKvQif rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpfEkdif&mao;oavm/ rjzpfEdkifyg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/y/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfonf csrf;omavm? qif;&Javm/ qif;&Jyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfukd tpJGrjyKvQif
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpfEdkif&mao;oavm/
rjzpfEdkifyg toQifbk&m;/ podkYjrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-**{wH rrokwf**

151/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] þum; ighOpöm jzpf\? þum; ig
jzpf\? þum; ig\ udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½loenf;/
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;omt&if;cH&Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í /y/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk
tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] þ0dnmPfonf
ighOpöm jzpf\? þ0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\? þ0dnmPfonf ig\
ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½lV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd]] þ½kyfonf
ighOpöm jzpf\? þ½kyfonf igjzpf\? þ½kyfonf ig\
ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½l&moavm/ r½l&myg
toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfukd tpJG
rjyKvQif]] þ0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? þ0dnmPfonf ig
jzpf\? þ0dnmPfonf ig\ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k
½l&moavm/ r½l&mygtoQifbk&m;/ þodkY jrifaom/y/
þr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-aom twåmokwf

152/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xdktwåonf xkdavmuonf xkdigonf
wrvGefb0ü jrJonf ckdifcHhonfwnfwHhonf
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpf&tHh}}[k podkYaom
t,l jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m;om t&if;ch
&SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd
tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xdktwåonf
xkdavmuonf xkdigonf wrvGefb0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonf
wnfwHhonf azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpf&tHh}}[k
podkYaomt,l jzpfay:V a0'em/ onm/ ocFg&/
0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfukd tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xdktwåonf xkdavmuonf xkdigonf
wrvGefb0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonfwnfwHhonf
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpf&tHh}}[k podkYaom
t,l jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkT&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd tpJG rjyKvQif]]xdktwåonf xdkavmuonf
xkdigonf wrvGefb0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonf wnfwHhonf
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpf&tHh}}[k podkYaom
t,l onf jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfonfcsrf;omavm? qif;&Javm/ qif;&Jyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfukd tpJG
rjyKvQif]]xkdtwåonf xdkavmuonf xdkigonf
wrvGefb0ü jrJonfcdkifcHhonf wnfwHhonf
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdonf jzpf&tHh}}[k podkYaom
t,l onf jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkYiSm
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-aem p ar od,mokwf

153/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ig rjzpfCJhrl ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m?
igonf rjzpfawmhqdkvQif ighOpöm[lí rjzpfvååHU}}[k
podkYaom t,l jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;awmfwdkYonfjrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;ch
&SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd
tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ig rjzpfCJhvQif
ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m? igonf rjzpfawmhqdkvQif
ighOpöm[lí rjzpfvååHU}}[k podkYaom t,l jzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudktpJGjyKí 0dnmPfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ig rjzpfCJhrl ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m?
igonf rjzpfawmhqkdvQifighOpöm[lí
rjzpfawmhvååHU}}[k podkYaom t,l jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]ig rjzpfCJhrl ighOpöm[lí
rjzpf&m? igonf rjzpfawmhqdkvQif ighOpöm[lí
rjzpfawmhvååHU}}[k podkYaom t,l
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom

0dnmPfonf csrf;omavm? qif;&Javm/ qif;&JygtoQif
bk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPfukd tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]igrjzpfCjhvQif ighOpöm[k
rjzpf&m? igonf rjzpfawmhqdkvQif ighOpöm[k
rjzpfawmhvwaHU}}[k podkYaomt,l jzpf
Edkif&mao;oavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/ podkY
jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkYiSgwpfyg;aom jyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-rdpäm'd|dokwf

154/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
rSm;aom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí
½kyfudkhtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í rSm;aom t,lonf jzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY &SdvQif/
0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfukd tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í rSm;aom t,lonf jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfudk/y/ tpJG rjyKvQif rSm;aom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdifygtoQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom 0dnmPfonf
csrf;omavm? qif;&Javm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfukd
tpJG rjyKvQif rSm;aom t,lonfjzpfEkdif&moavm/
rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/ podkY jrifaom/y/

pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/

ylörokwf/

6-ouúm,'d|dokwf

155/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m; ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE``mudk,fü rSm;aomt,l]ouúm,'d|
d}onf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;awmfwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;ch
&Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd
tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í xif&Sm;&Sdaom
cE``mudk,fü rSm;aom t,lonfjzpf\ a0'em&SdvQif/
onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif
0dnmPfukd tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE``mukd,fü rSm;aom t,lonf jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf/y/ ½kyfukd tpJG rjyKvQif xif&Sm;&Sdaom
cE``mukd,fü rSm;aomt,lonf jzpfay:Edkif&moavm/
rjzpfay:Edkif&myg toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom/y/ xdk0dnmPfukdtpJGrjyKvQif
xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE``mudk,fü rSm;aom t,lonf
jzpfay:Ekdif&moavm/ rjzpfay:Ekdif&mygtoQifbk&m;/
podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\))/

q|okwf/

7-twåmEk'd|dokwf

156/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
 tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m; ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
 twå[k pJGvrf;aom t,l]twåmEk'd|d}onf jzpfoenf;/
 toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
 ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í twå[k pJGvrf;aom t,lonf jzpfV/
 a0'em&SdvQif/ onm &SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
 OdnmPf&SdvQif OdnmPfudk tpJGjyKí OdnmPfukd
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í twå[k pJGvrf;aom t,lonf jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;/
 ½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
 ½kyfonf/y/ xdk½kyfukd tpJG rjyKvQif twå[k
 pJGvrf;aom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg
 toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
 OdnmPfonfjrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/
 rjrJaom/y/ xdkOdnmPfudk tpJG rjyKvQif
 twå[khpJGvrf;aom t,lonf jzpfay:Ekdif&moavm/
 rjzpfay:Ekdif&myg toQifbk&m;/ podkY jrifaom/y/
 þr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
 r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-tbdeda0ookwf

157/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
 tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m; ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
 aESmifzJGUaMumif; trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;
 taESmiftzGJUwdkY jzpfay:ukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
 wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/
 &[ef;wdkY½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í aESmifzJGUaMumif;

trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;taESmif tzJGUwdkY
jzpfay:ukefV a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif0dnmPfudk
tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
aESmifzJGUaMumif;
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;taESmiftzGJUwdkY
jzpfay:ukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;/
0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/
rjrJaom/y/ xdk0dnmPfudk tpJG rjyKvQif
aESmifzJGUaMumif; trSm;ESvHk;oGif;
aMumif;taESmiftzGJUwdkY jzpfay:Ekdif&moavm/
rjzpfay:Ekdif&myg toQifbk&m;/ podkY jrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdKyiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, tbdeda0ookwf

158/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m; ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
aESmifzJGUaMumif; trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;
ydwfyifwm;jrpfaMumif; w&m;wdkYjzpfay:ukefoenf;/
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH&SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í aESmifzGJUaMumif;
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif; ydwfyifwm;jrpfaMumif;
w&m;wdkY jzpfay:ukefV a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk
tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
aESmifzJGUaMumif;trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;
ydwfyifwm;jrpfaMumif; w&m;wdkY jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/
rjrJaom/y/ xdk0dnmPfukd tpJGrjyKvQif
aESmifzJGUaMumif; trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;ydwfyif
wm;jrpfaMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfay:Ekdifukefoavm/
rjzpfay:Ekdifukefyg toQifbk&m;/y/ podkYjrifaom/y/
pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tmeE´okwf

159/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwpGmbk&m;onfwynfhawmf tm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh? wynfhawmfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\,if;w&m;awmfudk em&í wpfa,mufwnf;
udef;atmif;NyD;vQif rarhravsmh
jyif;pGmvkHYvjyKvsuf edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aevdkyg\ } }[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå}wnf; } }[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaomqif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk]]

p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf; }}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifh avsmfyg toQifbk&m;/
podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf 'd|d0*f NyD;V

Oy&dyPÖmou NyD;V

cE"oH,kwf NyD;V

2-&m"oH,kwf

1-yXr0*f 1-rm&okwf

160/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xdktcg toQif&m"onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; toQifbk&m;]]aojcif; aojcif;}}[k
qdktyf\? tb,frQjzifh aojcif; jzpfygoenf;[k avQmufV

&m" ½kyf&SdvQif aojcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
aoapolonfvnf;aumif;? aolonfvnf;aumif; &Sd&mV
&m" xdkodkYjzpfaomaMumifh oifonf ½kyfudk
aojcif;w&m;[k ½lavmh? aoapol[k ½lavmh? aool[k
½lavmh? a&m*g[k ½lavmh? tem[k ½lavmh?
ajimifh[k ½lavmh? qif;&J[k ½lavmh? qif;&JaMumif;
jzpf\[k ½lavmh? xdk½kyfudk podkY ½lolwdkYonf
aumif;pGm½lolwdkY rnf ukef/ a0'em&SdvQif/y/
onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
OdnmPf&SdvQifaojcif;w&m;onfvnf; aumif;?
aoapolonfvnf;aumif;? aolonfvnf;aumif; &Sd&mV

&m" xdkodkYjzpfaomaMumifh oifonf 0dnmPfudk
aojcif;w&m;[k ½lavmh? aoapol[k ½lavmh? aool[k
½lavmh? a&m*g[k ½lavmh? tem[k ½lavmh?
ajimifh[k ½lavmh? qif;&J[k ½lavmh? qif;&JaMumif;
jzpf\[k ½lavmh? xdk0dnmPfudk podkY ½lolwdkYonf
aumif;pGm ½lolwdkY rnfukeyV

toQifbk&m; aumif;pGm ½ljcif;onf tb,ftusKd;
&Sdygoenf;/ &m" aumif;pGm ½ljcif;onfNiD;aiGUjcif;
tusKd;&SdV toQifbk&m; NiD;aiGUjcif;onf tb,ftusKd;
&Sdygoenf;/ &m" NiD;aiGUjcif;onf pGJrufrl uif;jcif;
tusKd;&Sd\? toQifbk&m; pGJrufrl uif;jcif;onf tb,ftusKd;
&Sdygoenf;/ &m" pGJrufrl uif;jcif;onf vGwfajrmufjcif;
tusKd;&SdV toQifbk&m;vGwfajrmufjcif;onf
tb,ftusKd;&Sdygoenf;/ vGwfajrmufjcif;onf
edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;tusKd;&SdV toQifbk&m;
edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;onf tb,ftusKd;&Sdygoenf;/
&m" jyóemvGefoGm;NyD? jyóem\ tqHk;udk ,l&ef
rpGrf;Edkif? jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;jcif;onfedAÁmefodkY ouf0if\? edAÁmefvQif
vJ avsmif;&m&Sd\? edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-owåokwf

161/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]uyfNidrl uyfNidrl}}[k
qdktyf\? toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmufjzifh]]uyfNidrl}}[k
qdktyfygoenf;[k avQmufV &m" ½kyfö vdkcsifrl]qE
´}? pGJrufrl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE´D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm}udk xdk½kyfö uyfNidwwf

tvGefuyfNidaomaMumifh]]uyfNidrl}}[k qdktyf/
a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / OdnmPfü vdkcsifrl]qE
'}? pGJrufrl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE'D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm}udkxdk OdnmPfü uyfNidwwf
tvGefuyfNidaomaMumifh]]uyfNidrl}}[k qdktyf/

&m" Oyrmaomfum; oli,fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
oli,frwdkYonfvnf;aumif; ajrrlefYtdrfi,fwdkYjzifh
upm;ukef\? xdkajrrlefYtdrfi,fwdkYü pGJrufrl uif;jcif;
vdkcsifrl uif;jcif;cifwG,frl uif;jcif; rGwfodyfrl uif;jcif;
ylavmifrl uif;jcif; wyfrufrl uif;jcif;rjzpfMuao;orQ xdkajr
rlefYtdrfi,fwdkYudk wG,fwmukef\? upm;ukef\?
vdkvm;ukef\? jrwfEdk;ukef/ &m"
oli,fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
oli,frwdkYonfvnf;aumif;xdkajrrlefYtdrfi,fwdkYü
pGJrufrl uif;jcif; vdkcsifrl uif; jcif; cifwG,frl uif;jcif;
rGwfodyfrluif;jcif; ylavmifrl uif;jcif; wyfrufrl uif;jcif;
jzpfvmMu aom tcg
xdkajrrlefYtdrfi,fwdkYudkvufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; MujjzefYukef/ vTifhypfukef\?
zsufqD;ukef\? upm;rl NyD;qHk;onfudk jyKukef/

&m" ptwl oifwdkYvnf; ½kyfudk MujjzefYukefavmh?
vTifhypfukefavmh? zsufqD;ukefavmh? upm;rl
NyD;qHk;onfudk jyKukefavmh? wPSmukefatmif
usifhukefavmh/ a0'emudk MujjzefYukefavmh?
vTifhypfukefavmh? zsufqD;ukefavmh? upm;rl
NyD;qHk;onfudk jyKukefavmh? wPSmukefatmif
usifhukefavmh/ onmudk/ ocFg&wdkYudk/ OdnmPfudk
MujjzefYukefavmh? vTifhypfukefavmh?
zsufqD;ukefavmh? upm;rl NyD;qHk;onfudk
jyKukefavmh? wPSmukefatmif usifhukefavmh/ &m"
rSef\? wPSmukefjcif;onf edAÁmef rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-b0aewådokwf

162/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]b0aESmifBudK;\
csKyfNidrf;&m b0aESmifBudK;\ csKyfNidrf;&m}}[k
qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,fonf b0aESmifBudK;ygenf;?
tb,fonf b0aESmifBudK;\ csKyfNidrf;&mygenf;[k
bpum;udk avQmufV

&m" ½kyfü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrl
uyfa&mufpGJvrf;rl pdwfl aqmufwnfaMumif;
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif; tEko,wdkYudk
b0aESmifBudK;[k qdktyf\? xdkvdkcsifrlponfwdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&mudk b0aESmifBudK;\ csKyfNidrf;&m[k
qdktyfV a0'emü / onmü / ocFg&wdkYü / 0dnmPfü
vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrl uyfa&mufpGJvrf;rl
pdwflaqmufwnfaMumif; trSm;ESvHk; oGif;aMumif;
tEko,wdkYudk b0aESmifBudK;[k qdktyf\? xdkvdkcsifrl
ponfwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&mudk b0 aESmifBudK;\
csKyf&m[k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-y&dan,sokwf

163/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ toQif&m"onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&m" ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom
w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

ydkif;jcm;odjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;odNyD;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudkvnf;aumif; a[mjytHh? xdkw&m;udk
emavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;avmh[krdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQif&m"onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
0efcH\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&m" ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/
&m" ½kyfonf ydkif;jcm;odoifhaomw&m;wnf;?
a0'emonf ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom w&m;wnf;? onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom
w&m;wnf;? pw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;odoifhaom
w&m;wdkY[k qdktyfukef\ &m" ydkif;jcm;odjcif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ pGJrufrl ukefjCIF;ç trsufxGufrl
ukefjCIF;çawGa0rl ukefjCIF;udk ydkif;jcm;odjCIF;[k
qdktyf\ &m" ydkif;jcm;odNyD;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonftb,fenf;/]&[EÅm}}[k qdktyf\?
xdktoQifum; podkY trnf&Sd\? podkY tEG,f&Sd\? &m"
pToQifudk ydkif;jcm;odNyD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-orPokwf

164/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\- &m" Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;? ½kyf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"m? a0'em[laom Oyg'geu©E"m?
onm[laom Oyg'geu©E"m? ocFg&wdkY[laom
Oyg'geu©E"m? 0dnmPf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/

&m" tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
 pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;
 aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
 xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
 rodMuukef/ &m"xdkorPjAm[®PwdekYudk
 orPwdekYüvnf; orP[k rorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdekYüvnf;
 jAm[®P[k rorkwftyfukef? xdktoQifwdkYonf
 orPtjzpftusKd;iSgvnf;aumif;?
 jAm[®PtjzpftusKd;iSgvnf;aumif; ,ckb0ü yifudk,fwdkif
 xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum raeMu&ukef/

&m" tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
 pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;
 aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
 xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
 odMuukef\? xdktoQifwdkYudk orPwdekYüvnf; orP[k
 orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdekYüvnf; jAm[®P[k
 orkwftyfukef\? xdktoQifwdkYonf
 orPtjzpftusKd;iSgvnf;aumif;?
 jAm[®PtjzpftusKd;iSgvnf;aumif; ,ckb0ü yifudk,fwdkif
 xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKumaeMu&ukef\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, orPokwf

165/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ - &m" Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf
 pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;? h½kyf[laom
 Oyg'geu©E"m/y/ 0dnmPf[laom
 Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/

&m" tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\ jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;
aumif;? csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjyphudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rodMuukef/y/udk,fwdkif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKuma&mufí aeMu&ukef\[k rdefYawmfrl\

q|okwf/

7-aomwmyEéokwf

166/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ - &m" Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;? ½kyf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"m/y/ 0dnmPf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/

&m" t&d,mwynfhonf pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjyphudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odjcif;aMumifh tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom
udef;ao jrJaom txufr*foHk;yg; vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyefjzpf\[k qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-t&[EÅokwf

167/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ - &m" Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf

big;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;? ½kyf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"m/y/ 0dnmPf[laom
Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/

&m" pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkY\
jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? csKyfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmufrludkvnf;aumif;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odvsufrpGJvrf;rlí udavomrS vGwfaomaMumifh
p&[ef;udk tmoa0g ukefNyD;ol? usifhoHk;NyD;ol?
jyKzG,f udpöudk jyKNyD;ol? 0efudk csNyD;ol?
t&[wåzdkvf[laomudk,fusKd;odkY a&mufNyD;ol?
b0aESmifBudK; oHa,mZO f ukefNyD;ol? aumif;pGm
odí udavomrS vGwfajrmufo l &[EÅm[kqdktyf\k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-qE´&m*okwf

168/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ - &m" ½kyfÜ vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrludk y,fMuukefavmh? podkY
y,faomf xdk½kyfonf y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh
jzwftyfNyD;? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;? aemifcgcg
xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&SdonfjzpfvwåHU/ a0'emü
vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrludk
y,fMuukefavmh? podkY y,faomfxdka0'emonf
y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh jzwftyfNyD;?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef
rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;? aemifcgcg xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU/ onmü / ocFg&wdkYü vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrludk y,fMuukefavmh? podkY

y,faomfhxdkocFg&wdkYudk y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwftyfNyD;? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef rjzpfatmif
jyKtyfNyD;? aemiftcg xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdukefonf jzpfvwaHU/ 0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl
ESpfoufrl wyfrufrludk y,fMuukefavmh? podkY
y,faomfxdk0dnmPfudk y,ftyfNyD;/y/ oabm
r&Sdukefonf jzpfvwaHU[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, qE´&m*okwf

169/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ - &m" ½kyfü vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrl uyfa&mufpGJvrf;rlpdwf\
aqmufwnfaMumif; trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;
tEko,wdkYudk y,fMuukefavmh? podkYy,faomf
xdk½kyfonf y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh
jzwftyfNyD;? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkYjyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef rjzpfatmif
jyKtyfNyD;? aemiftcg xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&Sdonf
jzpfvwaHU/ a0'emü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl
wyfrufrl uyfa&mufpGJvef;rl pdwf\
aqmufwnfaMumif;trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;
tEko,wdkYudk y,fMuukefavmh/ podkY y,faomf
xdka0'emonf y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh
jzwftyfNyD;? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;? aemiftcg
xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&Sdonf jzpfvwaHU/ onmü /
ocFg&wdkYü vdkcsifrl pGJrufrl ESpfoufrl wyfrufrl
uyfa&mufpGJvrf;rl pdwf\
aqmufwnfaMumif;
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif; tEko,wdkYudk

y,fMuukefavmh? podkY y,faomf xdkocFg&wdkYudk
y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rJh jzwftyfNyD;?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef
rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;? aemiftcg xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdukefonf jzpfukefvwåHU/ 0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl
pGJrufrlIESpfoufrl wyfrufrl uyfa&mufpGJvrf;rl pdwf\
aqmufwnfaMumif;

trSm;ESvHk;oGif;aMumif;tEko,wdkYudk

y,fMuukefavmh? podkY y,faomf xdk0dnmPfudk
y,ftyfNyD;? tjrpf&if;udkt<uif;rJh jzwftyfNyD;?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD;? wpfzef
rjzpfatmif jyKtyfNyD;? aemiftcg xyfí jzpfay:jcif;oabm
r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

yXr0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f 1-rm&okwf

170/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\toQifbk&m;]]aojcif; aojcif;}}[k
qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m;tb,fonf aojcif;ygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/ &m" ½kyfonf aojcif;w&m;wnf;?
a0'emonfaojcif;w&m; wnf;? onmonf aojcif;w&m;wnf;?
ocFg&wdkYonf aojcif;w&m;wdkYwnf;? 0dnmPfonf
aojcif;w&m;wnf;/ podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUAomf
pGJrufrl uif;\? pGJrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmuf\? (udavom rS)
vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPf

jzpf\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? tusifhjrwfudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdKyiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-rm&"r®okwf

171/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]aojcif;oabm
aojcif;oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,fonfaojcif;
oabmygenf;[k ppum;udk avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf
aojcif;oabmwfnf;? a0'emonf aojcif;oabmwfnf;? onmonf
aojcif;oabmwfnf;?
ocFg&wdkYonfaojcif;oabmwdkYwnf;? OdnmPfonf
aojcif;oabmwfnf;/ podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&Sd awmhNyD[k od\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tedpöokwf

172/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]rjr rjr}}[k
qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,fonf rjrjygoenf;[k
ppum;udkavQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf rjrj? a0'emonf rjrj?
onmonf rjrj? ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef? OdnmPfonf rjrJ/
podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdKyiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tedpö"r®okwf

173/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]rjrJcif;oabm
rjrJcif;oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,fonf
rjrJcif;oabmygenf;k avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf
rjrJcif;oabmwnf;? a0'emonf rjrJcif;oabmwnf;? onmonf
rjrJcif;oabmwnf;? ocFg&wdkYonf
rjrJcif;oabmwdkYwnf;? 0dnmPfonfrjrJcif;oabmwnf;/
podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkiSg wpyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'ku©okwf

174/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]qif;&J qif;&J}}[k
qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,fonf qif;&Jygenf;k
bpum;udk avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf qif;&Jwnf;?
a0'emonf qif;&Jwnf;? onmonf qif;&Jwnf;?
ocFg&wdkYonf qif;&JwdkYwnf;? 0dnmPfonf qif;&Jwnf;/
podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*fudpötvdkiSg wpyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'ku©"r®okwf

175/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;htoQifbk&m;]]qif;&JjCIF;oabm
 qif;&JjCIF;oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m;
 tb,fonfqif;&JjCIF;oabmygenf;[k avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf
 qif;&JjCIF;oabmwNf;? a0'emonfqif;&J jCIF;oabmwNf;?
 onmonf qif;&JjCIF;oabmwNf;?
 ocFg&wdkYonfqif;&JjCIF;oabmwDkYwnf;? 0dnmPfonf
 qif;&JjCIF;oabmwNf;/ ÞodkY jrifaom/y/
 Þr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
 r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-tewåokwf

176/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]udk,f]twå} r[kwf?
 udk,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k qdktyfyg\?
 toQifbk&m;tb,fonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfygoenf;[k
 avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf?
 a0'emonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf? onmonfudk,f]twå}
 r[kwf? ocFg&wdkYonfudk,f]twå}r[kwfukef?
 0dnmPfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwf/ ÞodkY jrifaom/y/
 Þr*fudpötvdkYiSgwpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k
 od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-tewå"r®okwf

177/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]udk,f]twå} r[kwfaom
oabmudk,f]twå} r[kwfaom oabm}}[kqdktyfyg\
toQifbk&m; tb,fonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfaom oabmygenf;
[k avQmufV

&m" ½kyfonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfaom oabmwnf;?
a0'emonfudk,f]twå} r[kwfaomoabmwnf;? onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonfudk,f]twå}
r[kwfaomoabmwnf;? podkY jrifaom/y/
þr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-c,"r®okwf

178/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]ukefjcf;oabm
ukefjcf;oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\
tb,fonfukefjcf; oabmygenf;[k avQmufV &m" ½kyfonf
ukefjcf;oabmwnf;? a0'emonfukefjcf;oabm wnf;?
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
ukefjcf;oabmwnf;? podkYjrifaom/y/ þ
r*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k
od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-0,"r®okwf

179/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]ysufjCIF;oabm
 ysufjCIF;oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m;
 tb,fonfysufjCIF; oabmygenf;[k avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf
 ysufjCIF;oabmwnf;? a0'emonfhysufjCIF;oabm wnf;?
 onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
 ysufjCIF;oabmwnf;? podkYjrifaom/y/ p r*fudpötvdKyiSg
 wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-ork',"r®okwf

180/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]jzpfay:jCIF;oabm
 jzpfay:jCIF;oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m;
 tb,fonfjzpfay:jCIF;oabmygenf;[k avQmuf\ &m"
 ½kyfonf jzpfay:jCIF;oabmwnf;? a0'emonfjzpf
 ay:jCIF;oabmwnf;? onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
 OdnmPfonf jzpfay:jCIF;oabmwnf;? podkY jrifaom/y/
 pr*fudpötvdKyiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f
 r&SdawmhNyD[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-eda&m""r®okwf

181/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;toQifbk&m;]]csKyfjCIF;oabm

csKyfjcf; oabm}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m;
tb,fonfcsKyfjcf; oabmygenf;[k avQmuf\ &m" ½kyfonf
csKyfjcf; oabmwnf;? a0'emonfcsKyfjcf; oabm wnf;?
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
csKyfjcf; oabmwnf;? podkYjrifaom/y/ p
r*fudpötvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k
od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;

3-tm,mpe0*f 1-rm&m'dokwå {um'ouokwf

182/ om0w—ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wynfhawmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh? wynfhawmfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;udk Mum;emNyD;vQif
wpfa,mufwnf;udef;atmif;vsuf rarhravsmh
vkHYvjyKum edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aevdkyg\ }}[k (ppum;udk
avQmuf\)/

&m" aojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf?
pGJrufrl]&m*}udk y,f&rnf? vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE
´&m*}udk y,f&rnf/ &m" tb,fonf aojcf;enf;/ ½kyfonf
aojcf;wnf;? xdkaojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf?
pGJrufrl]&m*}udk y,f&rnf? vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE
´&m*}udk y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf aojcf;wnf;? xdkaojcf;ü
vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/ onmonf aojcf;wnf;?
xdkaojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/
ocFg&wdkYonf aojcf;wnf;? xdkaojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE
´}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/ OdnmPfonf aojcf;wnf;?

xdkaojcif;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/ &m"
aojcif;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk
pGJrufrl]&m*}udkvdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk oif
y,f&rnf/

183/ &m" aojcif;oabm&Sdaom w&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE
´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
oif y,f&rnf/

184/ &m" rjrJaom w&m;ü /y/

185/ &m" rjrJaom oabmw&m;ü /y/

186/ &m" qif;&Jaom w&m;ü /y/

187/ &m" qif;&Jaom oabmw&m;ü /y/

188/ &m"udk,f]twå} r[kwfaom w&m;ü /y/

189/ &m"udk,f]twå} r[kwfaom oabmw&m;ü /y/

190/ &m" ukefjcif;oabmü /y/

191/ &m" ysufjcif;oabmw&m;ü /y/

192/ &m" jzpfay:jcif; oabmw&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE
´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
oif y,f&rnf/y/

12-eda&m""r®okwf

193/ om0w→ded'gef;/ toQif&m"onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf wynfhawmftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrlygavmh?
wynfhawmfonfjrwpGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;udk
Mum;emNyD;vQif wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;vsuf
rarhravsmhvkHYvjyKum edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aevdkyg\}}[k (ppum;udk
avQmuf\)/

&m" csKyfjcf; oabmw&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk
 pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk
 oify,f&rnf/ &m" tb,fonf csKyfjcf; oabmenf;/ &m"
 ½kyfonf csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;? xdk ½kyfü vdkcsifrl]qE´
 }udk oif y,f&rnf/y/ a0'emonf csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;?
 xdk a0'emü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf? onmonf
 csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;? xdk onmü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk
 oify,f&rnf/ ocFg&wdkYonf csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;?
 xdk ocFg&wdkYü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oify,f&rnf/y/
 0dnmPfonf csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;? xdk 0dnmPfü vdkcsifrl
]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/ &m" csKyfjcf; oabmü vdkcsifrl
]qE´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´
 &m*}udk oify,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

oHk;ckajrmuf tm,mpe0*f NyD;V

4-OyedodEé0*f 1-11-rm&m'dokwā {um'ouokwf

194/ om0w—ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdk ifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-&m" aojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´
 }udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´
 &m*}udk oif y,f&rnf/ &m" tb,fonf aojcf;enf;/ &m"
 ½kyfonf aojcf;wnf;? xdk aojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif
 y,f&rnf/y/ 0dnmPfonf aojcf;wnf;? xdk aojcf;ü vdkcsifrl
]qE´}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/ &m" aojcf;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk
 pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk oif y,f
 &rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

195/ &m" aojcf; oabmw&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk oif
 y,f&rnf? pGJrufrl]&m*}udk oify,f&rnf?
 vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk oif y,f&rnf/y/

196/ &m" rjrJaom w&m;ü /y/

197/ &m" rjrJjcf; oabmw&m;ü /y/
 198/ &m" qif;&Jaom w&m;ü /y/
 199/ &m" qif;&Jjcf; oabmw&m;ü /y/
 200/ &m"udk,f]twå} r[kwfaom w&m;ü /y/
 201/ &m"udk,f]twå} r[kwfaom oabmw&m;ü /y/
 202/ &m" ukefjcf; oabmü /y/
 203/ &m" ysufjcf; oabmw&m;ü /y/
 204/ &m" jzpfay:jcf; oabmw&m;ü vdkcsifrl]qE
 ´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE
 ´&m*}udk oif y,f&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

12-eda&m" "r®okwf

205/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom toQif&m"tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-&m" csKyfjcf; oabmw&m;ü
 vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk
 vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk oif y,f&rnf/ &m" tb,fonf
 csKyfjcf; oabmenf;/ &m" ½kyfonf csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;/
 xdk½kyfö vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk
 vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk oif y,f&rnf/ a0'emonf/
 onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
 csKyfjcf; oabmwfnf;? xdkcsKyfjcf; oabmü vdkcsifrl]qE
 ´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE
 ´&m*}udk oif y,f&rnf/ &m" csKyfjcf; oabmw&m;ü
 vdkcsifrl]qE´}udk pGJrufrl]&m*}udk
 vdkcsifpGJrufrl]qE´&m*}udk oif y,f&rnf[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

av;ckajrmuf OyedodEé0*f NyD;V

&m"oH,kwf NyD;V

3-'d|doH,kwf

1-aomwmywåd0*f 1-0gwokwf

206/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
aZw0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQiftb,fw&m;udk tpGJjyKí
tb,fw&m;udk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf
rwdkufukef? jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?
udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf rzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf
rxGufukef? r0ifukef? cdkiifjrJaom wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY
wnfukef\}}[k podkYaom t,l jzpfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;om a&SUaqmif jzpfygukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;om tm;xm;&m
&Sdygukef\?]]toQifbk&m;awmif;yefyg\? xdkpum;\
teufudk jrwpfGmbk&m;ÓPfü xifygapavmh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHrSMum;em&í &[ef;wdkYonf
aqmifxm;&ygukefvwåHU[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif em;axmifukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mjytHh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/]]aumif;ygNyDtoQif bk&m;}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf p pum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpGJjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf
rzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf rxGufukef? r0ifukef?
cdkiifjrJaomwHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\}}[k

podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV/ a0'em&SdvQif/y/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg& wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk
tpGJjyKí 0dnmPfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonfrwdkuf ukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf
rzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf rxGufukef? hr0ifukef?
cdkifjrJaom wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\ }}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf csrf;omavm? qif;&Javm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf
rzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf rxGufukef? r0ifukef?
cdkifjrJaom wHcg; wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/
rjzpfEdkif&mygtoQifbk&m;/

a0'emonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom 0dnmPfonf csrf;omavm?
qif;&Javm/ qif;&JygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk tpGJ
rjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef? jrpfdkYonf
rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf rzGm;ukef?
vaewdkYonfrxGuf ukef? r0ifukef? cdkifjrJaom
wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\ }}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaomt&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odytyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smttyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom t&monf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&JygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJ aom

qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom t&mudk tpGj
rjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef? jrpfdkYonf
rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf rzGm;ukef?
vaewdkYonfrxGufukef? r0ifukef? cdkifjr] aom
wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\}}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQif bk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\? (xdktcg) xdkt&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udk y,fazsmufEdkif\?
qif;&Jjzpfay:aMumif;üvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\?
qif;&JcsKyf&müvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udky,f azsmufEdkif\?
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udky,fazsmufEd
kif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk tyg,fodkY
usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom txufr*f
oHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-{wH rrokwf

207/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGjJyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] pw&m;onf ighOpöm jzpf\?
pw&m;onf ig jzpf\? pw&m;onf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf;}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpGjJyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\?
p½kyfonf ig jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå} wnf;}}[k

podkYaom t,lonf jzpf\ a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk
tpGJjyKí 0dnmPfudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] p0dnmPfonf
ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig\
udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyghoQifbk&m;/y/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ 0dnmPfudk
tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]] p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonfig jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig\
udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

jriftyaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odtyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&SSmtyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom t&monf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom t&mudk tpGJ
rjyKcJhrl]] pw&m;onf ighOpömjzpf\? pw&m;onf ig
jzpf\? pw&m;onf ig\udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEdkif &moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\? (xdktcg) xdk&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udk y,fazsmufEdkif\y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk
tyg,fusjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;ao jrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\[k
qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-aomtwåmokwf

208/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGJjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xdktwåonf xdkavmuonf xdkigonf
wrvGefb0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonfwnfwHhonf
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &SdygukefV/y/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpGJjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xdktwåonf xdkavmuonfxdkigonf
wrvGefb0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonf wnfwHhonf
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&SdonfjzpfvwåHU}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk
tpGJjyKí 0dnmPfudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xdktwåonf
xdkavmuonfxdkigonf wrvGef b0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonf
wnfwHhonf azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&SdonfjzpfvwåHU}}
[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
0dnmPfudk tu,fí tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]]xdktwåonf/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg
toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/
p0dnmPfudk tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]]xdktwåonf/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg
toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odtyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&SSmtyfaom t&m pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ xdkrjrJaom
w&m;udk tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]] xdktwåonf
xdkavmuonfxdkigonf wrvGefb0ü jrJonf cdkifcHhonf
wnfwHhonf azmufjyefjCIF;oabm
r&SdonfhjzpfvwaHU}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,HkrSm;jCIF;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\? (xdktcg) xdkT&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&JjCIF;üvnf; ,HkrSm;jCIF;udk y,fazsmufEdkif\y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,HkrSm;jCIF;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk
tyg,fusjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom udef;ao jrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-aem p ar od,mokwf

209/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGJjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ig[lí rjzpfCJhvQif ighOpöm[lí
rjzpf&m? igonf rjzpfawmhvwaHU[k
qdkvQifighOpöm[lí rjzpfawmhvwaHU}}[k podkYaom
t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m;om t&if;CH
&Sdygukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpGJjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ig[lí rjzpfCjhvQif ighOpöm[lí
rjzpf&m? igonf rjzpfawmh[kqdkvQif ighOpöm[lí
rjzpfawmhvwåHU}}[k podkYaom t,lonfjzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
OdnmPf&SdvQif OdnmPfudk tpGJjyKí OdnmPfudk
trSm; ESvHk;oGif;í]]ig[lí rjzpfCjhvQif ighOpöm[lí
rjzpf&m? igonfrjzpfawmhvwåHU[k qdkvQif
ighOpöm[lí rjzpfawmhvwåHU}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
xdk½kyfudk tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]]ig[lí rjzpfCjhvQif
ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m? igonfrjzpfawmh vwåHU[k
qdkvQif ighOpöm[lí rjzpfawmhvwåHU}}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif &myg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJo avm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odytyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&SSmtyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom
t&monfvnf; jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/
xdkt&mudk tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]]ig[lí rjzpfCjhvQif
ighOpöm[lí rjzpf&m? igonf rjzpfawmhvwåHU[k
qdkvQif ighOpöm[lí rjzpfawmhvwåHU}}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEdkif&m oavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\? (xdktcg) xdk&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udk y,fazsmufEdkifV/y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEdkifV &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk

tyg,fusjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom udef;ao jrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ew→d'dEéokwf

210/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/

]ay;vSLjCIF;onf r&Sd? ,ZfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd?
[kef;ylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd? aumif;rl raumif;rlwdkY\
tusKd;0dygufonf r&Sd? pavmuonf r&Sd? wpfyg;aom
avmuonf r&Sd? trdonf r&Sd? tzonf r&Sd? aoí
wpfzefjzpfaom owå0gwdkYonf r&Sdukef/

pavmuudkvnf;aumif;? wpfyg;aom
avmuudkvnf;aumif; ukd,fwdkif xl;aom ÓPfjzifhodí
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;Edkifukefaom
ajzmifhrSefaom t&d,mr*fodkY
a&mufukefaomaumif;aom tusifh&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf avmuü r&Sdukef/

powå0gonf r[mbkwfav;yg; tpkta0; jzpf\
aoaomtcg ajr"mwfonf ajr"mwftpkodkY qkduf\
a&muf\ a&"mwfonf a&"mwftpkodkY qdkuf\? a&muf\
rD;"mwfonf rD;"mwftpkodkY qkduf\? a&muf\
av"mwfonf av"mwftpkodkY qkduf\? a&muf\

emrf£a`E´wdkYonf aumif;uifodkY
ajymif;a&TUukef\? anmifapmif;vQif
ig;ckajrmuf&Sdaoma,musfm;wdkYonf
olaoaumifukd ,lí oGm;ukef\? ocFsKdif;wdkifatmif
olaoaumifwdkYonf xifukef\? t½kd;wdkYonf

cdktqif;uJhody jzpfukef\? tvSLwdkYonf jymtqHk;
&Sdukef\

tvSLay;jcif;ukd vlrkdufwdkYu ynwfxm;\

tcsKdUolwdkYonf (ay;vSLjCIF;ponf) ½dSd\laom0g'udk
ajyma[mukef\? xdkolwdkY\ pum;onf tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfukef\? rSm;;Gif;ukef\? a,mif,rf;ajymqdkaom
pum;jzpf\ vlrkufjzpfap? ynm&Sdjzpfap
cE"mudk,fysufpD;vQif jywfpJ ukef\? ysufpD;ukef\?
aonfrS aemufü rjzpfukef}}[k podkYaom t,l jzpfonf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrWfpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf
r&Sd? ,pfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd/y/ cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;aomf toufjywfukef\? aysmufysufukef\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpfukef}}[k podkYaomt,l onf
jzpf\ a0'em&SdvQif/y/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf &SdvQif 0dnmPfukd
tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf
r&Sd? ,pfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd/y/
cE"mukd,fysufpD;aomf toufjywfukef\?
aysmufysufukef\? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpfukef}}[k
podkYaom t,l onf jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/
xdk½kyfudk tpJG rjyKcJhvQif]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf
r&Sd? ,pfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd/y/ cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;aomf toufjywfukef\? aysmufysufukef\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpfukef}}[k podkYaom t,l onf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/y/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/
xdk0dnmPfukd tpJGrjyKcJhrl]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf

r&Sd? ,pfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd/y/ cE"mukd,f
ysufpD;aomf toufjywfukef\? aysmufysufukef\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpfukef}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odytyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smttyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ xdkw&m;udk
tpJG rjyKcJhvQif]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf
r&Sd? ,pfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd/y/ cE"mukd,f
ysufpD;aomf toufjywfukef\? aysmufysufukef\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpfukef}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&mygtoQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqkdtyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,HkrSm;jCIF;ukd
y,fhazsmufEkdif\ (xdktcg) xdk&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&JjCIF;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jCIF;ukd y,fazsmufEdkif\y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jCIF;ukd
y,fazsmufEkdif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk
tyg,fodkY usjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qkdtyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-ua&mawmokwf

211/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m; ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/]]jyKol jyKapol? jzwfol
jzwfapol? ESdyfpufol ESdyfpufapol? ylaqG;atmif jyKol
jyKapol? yifyef;atmif jyKol jyKapol?

wkefvlyfolwkefvlyfapol? toufukd owfol (owfapol)?
cdk;,lol (ckd;,lapol)? tdrfukd azmufxGif;ol
(azmufxGif;apol)? (&Gmudk) wkdufckdufvk,lol
(wkdufcdkufvk,lapol)? wpftdrfwnf;ukd
wkdufckdufvk,lol (wkdufckdufvk,lapol)? c&D;vrf;ü
apmifhí vk,ufol (vk,ufapol)? olUr,m;ukd oGm;vmol
(oGm;vmapol)? rrSefaom pum;ukd ajymol (ajymapol)
wdkYonf raumif;rlukd jyKtyfaomfvnf; jyKtyfonf rrnf/

pajray:&Sd owå0gwdkYukd oifwkef;"m;pufjzifh
wpfpkwnf;aom tom;pk tom;yHk jzpfatmiftu,fí
jyKapumrl xdktaMumif;aMumifh raumif;rl r&Sd?
raumif;rljzpfjCIF; r&Sd/ **FFgjrpf\awmif bufurf;ü
aeaom olonfvnf; toufudk owfvsvuf owfapvsuf?
jzfvsvufjzfwfapvsuf? ESdyfpufvsuf ESdyfpufapvsuf
oGm;apumrl xdk (owfjCIF;paom)
taMumif;aMumifhraumif;rl r&Sd? raumif;rl jzpfjCIF;
r&Sd/ **Fgjrpf\ajrmufbufurf;ü aeaomolonfvnf;vSLvsuf
vSLapvsuf? ylaZmfvsuf ylaZmfapvsuf oGm;apumrl
xkdvSLjCIF; (paomtaMumif;) aMumifh aumif;rl r&Sd?
aumif;rljzpfjCIF; r&Sd/ tvSLay;jCIF; £a`E´udk
qHk;rjCIF;oDvapmifhpnf;jCIF;
trSefqdkjCIF;wdkYaMumifh aumif;rl r&Sd?
aumif;rljzpfjCIF; r&Sd}}[k podkYaomt,l jzpfoenf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]jyKol jyKapol/y/ aumif;rlonfr&Sd?
aumif;rl jzpfay:jCIF; r&Sd}}[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/
xdk½kyfukd tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]jyKol jyKapol/y/
aumif;rlonf r&Sd? aumif;rl jzpfay:jCIF;onf r&Sd}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg

toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/
OdnmPfudk tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]jyKol jyKapol/y/
aumif;rlonf r&Sd? aumif;rl jzpfay:jcif;onfr&Sd}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg
toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odytyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smttyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;tyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/
xdkw&m;wdkYukd tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]jyKol jyKapol/y/
aumif;rlonf r&Sd? aumif;rl jzpfay:jcif;onf r&Sd }}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg
toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqkdtyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEdkif\? (xdktcg) xdkt&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd y,fazsmufEkdif\y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhukd
tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qkdtyf\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

q|okwf/

7-a[wkokwf

212/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/

]]owå0gwdkY npfnL;&ef taMumif;onf r&Sd?
taxmuftyHh onf r&Sd? taMumif; r&Sd taxmuftyHh
r&SdbJ owå0gwdkY onf npfnL;ukef\? owå0gwdkY
pifMu,f&ef taMumif;onf r&Sd? taxmuftyHh onf r&Sd?
taMumif; r&Sd taxmuftyHh r&SdbJ owå0gwdkY onf
pifMu,fukef\? «rdrdjyKvkyfrlonfr&Sd? olwpfyg;udk
jyKvkyfay;r lonf r&Sd? a,musfm;wdkY jyKvkyfrlonf
r&Sd»¹ cGeftm;onf r&Sd? vkHYvonf r&Sd?
a,musfm;wdkY cGeftm;onf r&Sd? a,musfm;wdkY
tm;xkwfrlonf r&Sd? tvHk;pHkaom owå0g?
tvHk;pHkaom ouf&Sdowå0g? tvHk;pHkaom
xif&Sm;jzpfaom owå0g? tvHk;pHkaom
ouf&Sdt&mwdkY onf tpGrf; r&Sdukef? cGeftm;
r&Sdukef? vkHYv r&Sdukef? jzpfjrJtwdkif;
qHkqnf;onfhtwkdif; obm0twkdif; trsKd;rsKd; jzpfukefí
Zmwftxll; ajcmufrsKd;wdkYü omvQif csrf;omqif;&Judk
cHpm;ukef\ } }[laom t,ljzpfoenf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkY onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;omvQif t&if;ch &Sdygukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]taMumif; r&Sd?
taxmuftyHhr&Sd/y/ csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;&ukef\ } }
[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/y/
onm&SdvQif/y/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif
0dnmPfukd tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]taMumif; r&Sd? taxmuftyHh
r&Sd/y/ csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;&ukef\ } }[k
podkYaom t,lonfjzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;/
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf; oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]taMumif; r&Sd? taxmuftyHhvnf; r&Sd/y/
csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;&ukef\ } }[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/

a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ OdnmPfudk
tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]taMumif; r&Sd? taxmuftyHh r&Sd/y/
csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;&ukef\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&mygtoQifbk&m;/

jriftyaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? a&muftyfaomt &m? &Smtyaom t&m? pdwfjzifh
awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf; jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg
toQifbk&m;/y/ pw&m;udk tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]taMumif;
r&Sd? taxmuftyHh r&Sd/y/
csrf;omqif;&JukdcHpm;&ukef\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqkdyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEkdif\? (xdktcg) xdkt&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;udk y,fazsmufEkdif\y/

qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEkdif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk
tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

1/ poH,kwfygVdawmfü uGif;twGif; « » pum;&yf ryg?
oDvu©E"0*³/₄ygVd omrnzvokwfü tjynfhtpHk
yg&Sdonf/

Ä

8-r[m'd]dokwf

213/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m; ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/

]] pckepfyg;aom tpkwdkYonf jyKvkyfxm;tyfonf
r[kwfukef? jyKvkyfxm;aptyfonf r[kwfukef?
zefqif;xm;tyfonf r[kwfukef? zefqif;xm;aptyfonf
r[kwfukef? jrHKukef\? awmifxGwfuJhodkY wnfukef\?
cdkifjrJaom wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\?
xdktpkwdkYonf rwkefvlyfukef? razmufjyefukef?
tcsif;csif; rn\$Of;qJEkdifukef/ tcsif;csif;
csrf;om&efvnf;aumif;? qif;&J&efvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&J&efvnf;aumif; rwwfEdkdifukef/
ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? ajrtpk? a&tpk? rD;tpk?
avtpk? csrf;om? qif;&J? ckepfckajrmuf toufwdkYwnf;/

pckepfyg;aom tpkwdkYonf jyKvkyfxm;tyfonf
r[kwfukef? jyKvkyfxm;aptyfonf r[kwfukef?
zefqif;xm;tyfonf r[kwfukef? zefqif;xm;aptyfonf
r[kwfukef? jrHKukef\? awmifxGwfuJhodkY wnfukef\?
ckdifjrJaom wHcg;wkdifujhodkY wnfukef\?
xkdtpkwdkYonf rwkefvlyfukef? razmufjyefukef?
tcsif;csif; rn\$Of;qJEkdifukef/ tcsif;csif;
csrf;om&efvnf;aumif;? qif;&J&efvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&J&efvnf;aumif; rwwfEdkifukef/
«xkdtpkwdkYü owfol owfapol? Mum;ol Mum;apol?
odol odapolrsm; r&Sdukef/ »¹ tMuifolonf xufpGmaom
vufeufjzifh OD;acgif;udk jzwfapumrlxdkolonfvnf;
wpfOD;wpfa,mufukdrQ owfonf rrnf? vufeufonf
ckepfyg;aom tpkwdkY\tMum; [if;vif;odkY usa&muf\[k
t,l&SdV

bpwfoef; av;odef; ajcmufaxmif ajcmuf&maom
t"duowa0grsKd;rsm;? ig;&maom uHrsm;? ig;yg;aom
uHrsm;? oHk;yg;aom uHrsm;? (jynfhaom) uHrsm;?
xuf0ufaom uHrsm;? ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom

tusifhrsm;? ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom tEÅ&uyfrsm;?
ajcmufrsKd;aom Zmwftxl;rsm;? &Spfyg;aom
a,musfm;wdkY\ t&G,frsm;? av;axmifhudk;&maom
toufarG;rlrsm;? av; axmifhudk;&maom
y&dAdkZfrsm;? av;axmifhudk;&maom e*g;wdkY
ae&mrsrm;? ESpfaxmifaom£a`E´rsm;? oHk;axmifaom
i&Jrsm;? oHk;q,fhajcmufrsKd;aom jrL"mwf (wnf&m)
rsm;? ckepfrsdK;aomonm&Sd y#doaE``rsm;?
ckepfrsKd;aom onmrJh y#doaE``rsm;? ckepfrsKd;aom
tqpfy#doaE``rsm;? ckepfrsKd;aom ewfrsm;?
ckepfrsKd;aom vlrsrm;? ckepfrsKd;aom
ajrbkwfbDvl;rsm;? ckepfckaomtkdifBuD;rsm;?
ckepfck aom tzkBuD;rsm;? ckepf&maom tzki,frsm;?
ckepfckaom acsmufBuD;rsm;? ckepf&maom
acsmufi,f rsm;? ckepfckaom tdyfrufBuD;rsm;?
ckepf&maom tdyfrufi,frsm;? &Spfoef;av;odef;aom
r[muyf rsm; &SdukefV

,if; (r[muyfwdkY) ywfvkH; vlrkdufjzpfap?
ynm&Sdjzpfap (wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY) ajy;oGm;usifvnfi
qif;&J ukefqHk;jcif;ukd jyKMuvwåHU/ xkdtwGif; (qif;&J
ukefqHk;jcif;) r&Sd/]]igonf b oDvjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
busifh0wfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
bNcdK;jcHrljzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? b
tusifhjrwfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; r&ifhao;aom
uHukdrlnvf; &ifhaprnf? &ifhNyD;aomuHukdrlnvf;
awGUí awGUí ysufpD;aprnf[k podkY jyKjyifEdkifjcif;
r½dS/ csrf;omqif;&Jonfp&Gwfawmif;jzifh jcif
xm;ouJhodkY jzpf\? oHo&monf tydkif;tjcm;
jyKxm;NyD; jzpf\? twdk;tqkwf r&Sd? tvGef t,kwf
r&Sd? csnfvHk;udk ypfvkdufaomf (csnf&Sdoa&GU)
om ajyvsufajy;oGm;ouJhodkY ptwl vlrdkufjzpfap?
ynm&Sdjzpfap (wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY) ajy;oGm;usifvnfi
qif;&J ukefqHk;jcif;ukd jyKvwåHU}}[k podkYaom t,l
jzpfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] pckepfyg;aom tpkwdkYonf
jyKvkyfxm;tyfonf r[kwfukef? jyKvkyfxm;aptyfonf
r[kwfukef/y/ ukefqHk;vwåHU}}[k podkYaomt,lonf
jzpf\ a0'em&SdvQif/y/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY
&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfukd tpJGjyKí
0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]] pckepfyg;aom
tpkwdkYonf jyKvkyfxm;tyfonf r[kwfukef?
jyKvkyfxm;aptyfonf r[kwfukef/y/ ukefqHk;jcif;ukd
jyKvwåHU}}[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
rjrJaom qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk tpGJ rjyKcJhrl]] pckepfyg; aom tpkwdkYonf
jyKvkyfxm;tyfonf r[kwfukef?
jyKvkyfxm;aptyfonfr[kwfukef/y/ ukefqHk; jcif;ukd
jyKvwåHU}}[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/
rjzpfEdkif&mygtoQifbk&m;/

jriftyaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odytyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smtyaom t&m pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ xdkw&m;udk
tpJG rjyKcJhrl]] pckepfyg;aom tpkwdkYonf
jyKvkyfxm;tyfonf r[kwfukef? jyKvkyfxm;aptyfonf
r[kwfukef/y/ qif;&J ukefqHk;jcif;ukdjyKvwåHU}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg
toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEdkif\? (xkdtcg) xdk&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;udk y,fazsmufEkdif\y/

qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEkdifV &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk
tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\[k
qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

1/ « » uGif;twGif; pum;&yfrsm;? poH,kwfygVdawmfü
ryg? oDvu©E"0*³/₄ygVd omrnzvküf tjynfhtpHk
yg&Sdonf/

Ã

9-oów'd|dokwf

214/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;ukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;om t&if;ch &SdygukefVy/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[k podkYaomt,lonf
jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/y/ ocFg&wdkY &SdvQif/
OdnmPf&SdvQif OdnmPfukd tpJGjyKí OdnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd tpJG
rjyKcJhvQif]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[k podkY aom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/

a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg& wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ OdnmPfukd
tpJGrjyKcJhvQif]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[k podkYoabm t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rzpfEdkif&mygtoQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smttyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom t&monf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom pw&m;udk
tpJG rjyKcJhvQif]]avmuonf jrJ\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEkdif\? (xdktcg) xdkt&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd y,fazsmufEdkif\y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhukd
tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-toów'd|dokwf

215/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avmuonf rjrJ}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY

½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í /y/ OdnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ OdnmPfukd tpJG
rjyKcJhvQif]]avmuonf rjrJ}}[k podkYaomt,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odtyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smttyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ þw&m;udk
tpJG rjyKcJhvQif]]avmuonf rjrJ}}[k podkYaomt,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEdkif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
pqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEkdif\? (xdktcg) xdkt&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd y,fazsmufEdkif\y/
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhukd
tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-tEÅ0gokwf

216/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/
toQifbk&m;wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ udef;ao

jrJaomtxufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef
jzpf\[k qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-teEÅ0gokwf

217/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGjjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avmuonf tqHk; r&Sd }}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/
udef;aojrJaomtxufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyef jzpf\[k qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-wH ZD0H wH o&D&Hokwf

218/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGjjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]xkdtoufonf xkdudk,fwnf;}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/
udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyef jzpf\[k qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

14-tnH ZD0H tnH o&D&Hokwf

219/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
 tb,fw&m;udk tpGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]touwjcmm;udk,fwjcm;}}[k
 podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
 wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/
 udef;aojrJaomtxufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
 aomwmyef jzpf\k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pk'´orokwf/

15-a[mwd wxm*awmokwf

220/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
 tb,fw&m;udk tpGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
 trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
 jzpf\ }}[laom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
 wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/
 udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
 aomwmyef jzpf\k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yEé&orokwf/

16-e a[mwd wxm*awmokwf

221/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
 tb,fw&m;udk tpGjyKí tb,fw&m;udkhtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rzpf }}[k
 podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
 wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/

udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyef jzpf\k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aomVorokwf/

17-a[mwd p e p a[mwd wxm*awmokwf

222/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGJjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpfvnf; jzpf? rjzpfvnf; rjzpf}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;ch
&Sdygukef\y/ udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owå&orokwf/

18-ae0 a[mwd e e a[mwd wxm*awmokwf

223/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGJjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}}[laom t,lonf
jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;ch
&Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk
tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf}}[laom t,lonf jzpf\y/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtOQifbk&m;/y/

azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk
tpJGrjyKcJhrl]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k podkYaom
t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/

jriftyfaom t&m? Mum;tyfaom t&m? awGUtyfaom
t&m? odytyfaom t&m? a&muftyfaom t&m?
&Smttyfaom t&m? pdwfjzifh awG;qtyfaom t&monfvnf;
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJJaom t&monf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom w&m;udk tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]owå0gonfaoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf }}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf
bqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&mwdkYü ,kHrSm;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmufEkdif\? (xkdtcg) xdk&d,mwynfhonf
qif;&Jjcif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;udk y,fazsmufEkdif\?
qif;&Jjzpfay:aMumif;üvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;udk
y,fazsmufEkdif\?
qif;&JcsKyf&müvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukdy,f azsmufEkdif\?
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhüvnf; ,kHrSm;jcif;ukdy,fazsmufEk
dif\ &[ef;wdkY pt&d,mwynfhudk tyg,fav;yg;odkY
usjcif;oabm r&Sdaomudef;aojrJaom txuf
r*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\k
qkdtyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|m&orokwf/

aomwmywåd0*f NyD;V

t|m&o a0,smu&P NyD;V

2-'kwd,*re0*f 1-0gwokwf

224/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;wdkYukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;wdkYudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwkdufukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf
rzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf rxGufukef? r0ifukef?
cdkifjrJaom wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnfukef\}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef/y/
wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnfukef\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfukd
tpJGjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf
rwdkufukef/y/ wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnfukef\}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfudk tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonf rwkdufukef/y/ cdkifjrJ aom
wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnfukef\}}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&mygtoQif bk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Jukd tpJGjyKí
qif;&Jukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf
rwkdufukef/y/ wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnfukef\}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/ azmuf
jyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfudk tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonfrwdkufukef/y/
wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnf ukef\}}[laom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&mygtoQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY podkY qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk tpJGjyKí
qif;&Judk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonfrwdkufukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf
rzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf rxGufukef? r0ifukef?
wHcg;wkdifuJhodkY wnfukef\}}[laom t,lonf jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

225-240/ «a&SU0*füuJhodkY ajzykH
wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd csJU&rnf»/

owå&orokwf/

18-ae0 a[mwd e e a[mwdokwf

241/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}}[laom t,lonf
jzpfonf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[laom t,lonf
jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/ onmh&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk
tpGjyKí 0dnmPfudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf }} [laom t,lonfjzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/

azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrSaemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf }][k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEdkif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk tpGJjyKí
qif;&JudktrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf }][k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
rjrJygtoQif bk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom0dnmPfudk tpGJ rjyKcJh
rl]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf?
rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}][k podkY aom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk tpJGjyKí
qif;&Judk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]owå0gonfaoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf }][k
podkYaomt,lonf jzpf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|m&orokwf/

19-½lyDtwåmokwf

242/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpGJjyKí tb,fw&m;udk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jrJ\ }][k podkYaom t,lonfjzpfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf ½kyf&Sd\?
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü jrJ\ }][k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfudk tpGJjyKí 0dnmPfudk

trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jr|\ } }[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfudk tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jr|\} }[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfEdkif&moavm/
rjzpfEkdif&mygtoQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk tpGJjyKí qif;&Judk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jr|\ } }[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

a0'emonf/y/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQif bk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk tpJGjyKí
qif;&Judk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf ½kyf&Sd\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr|\ } }[k podkYaomt,lonf jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

{ule0Dowdrokwf/

20-t½lyDtwåmokwf

243/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;udkhtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í
]]twåonf ½kyf r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr|\ } }[k
podkYaom t,lonfjzpfonf;/ (ay,smv)/

0Dowdrokwf/

21-½lyDp t½lyDp twåmokwf

244/ om0w→ded'gef;/ twåonf ½kyf&Sdonfvnf;
[kwf\? ½kyf r&Sdonfvnf;[kwf\? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jr|V

{u0Dowdrokwf/

22-ae0 ½lyD em½lyDtwåmokwf

245/ twåonf ½kyf&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? ½kyf
r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jrjV

Am0Dowdrokwf/

23-{uEÅokcDokwf

246/ twåonf pifppf csrf;om &Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jrjV

aw0Dowdrokwf/

24-{uEÅ'ku©Dokwf

247/ twåonf pifppf qif;&J&Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jrjV

pwk0Dowdrokwf/

25-okc'ku©Dokwf

248/ twåonf csrf;omqif;&J &Sd\? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jrjV

ylö0Dowdrokwf/

26-t'ku©rokDokwf

249/ twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jr\[/k/y/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm;
w&m;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;om t&if;cH
&Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif
½kyfukdtpJGjyKí ½kyfudk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf
csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\}}[laom
t,lonf jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ OdnmPf&SdvQif
OdnmPfudktpJGjyKí OdnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\ } } [laom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd tpGJ
rjyKcJhrl]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jr\}}[laom t,lonf jzpfEkdif&moavm/
rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk tpJGjyKí qif;&Judk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\ } } [laom t,lonf jzpfV
a0'emonf/ onmonf/

ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/y/ azmufjyefjcf;oabm &Sdaom
OdnmPfukd tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J
r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\ } } [l aom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY qif;&J&SdvQif qif;&Judk pGJvrf;í
qif;&Judk trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonfcsrf;omqif;&J
r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\ } } [laom t,lonf jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

qAÁDowdrokwf/

'kwd,ay,smv NyD;V

3-wwd,*re0*f 1-e Ogwokwf

250/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;
ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?
ukd,f0efaqmifwdkYonfrzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf
rxGufukef? r0ifukef? ckdifjrJaom wHcg;wkdifuJhodkY
wnfukef\ }}[k podkYaom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;omt&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwdkufukef/y/ }}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/
ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/ 0dnmPf&SdvQif0dnmPfukd
tpGJjyKí 0dnmPfukd trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf
rwkdufukef/y/ wHcg;wkdifuJhodkYwnfukef\ }}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd
tpGJrjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonf rwkdufukef/y/ wHcg;
wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\ }}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&mygtoQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY rjrJaom ½kyfonf qif;&J\?
xdkqif;&J&SdvQif xdkqif;&Jukd tpJGjyKí]]avwdkYonf
rwkdufukef? jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?
udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonf rzGm;ukef?
vaewdkYonfrxGufukef? r0ifukef? ckdifjrJaom
wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\ }}[k podkYaom t,lonf
jzpfV

a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ OdnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/ azmuf
jyefjcf;oaabm&Sdaom OdnmPfukd tpJG
rjyKcJhrl]]avwdkYonfrwkdufukef/y/ cdkifjrJaom
wHcg;wdkif uJhody wnfukef\}}[k podkYaom
t,lonfjzpfEkdif&moavm/ rzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY rjrJaom OdnmPfonf qif;&]\?
xdkqif;&J&SdvQif xdkqif;&Jukd tpJGjyKí]]avwdkYonf
rwkdufukef/y/ wHcg;wdkifuJhody wnfukef\}}[k
podkYaom t,lonf jzpf\k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

yXrokwf/

251-274/ «'kwd,0*füuJhody
ESpfq,fhav;okwfwdkYudk jznfhtyukef\»/

ylö0Dowdrokwf/

26-t'ku©rokcDokwf

275/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;
ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\ }][laom t,lhonf jzpfonf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\}}[laom t,lonf jzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
OdnmPf&SdvQif OdnmPfukd tpJGjyKí OdnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\ }][laom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/y/
azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom ½kyfukd tpGJ
rjyKcJhrl]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jrJ\ }}[laom t,lonf jzpfEkdif&moavm/
rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY podkY rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&J\? xdkqif;&J&SdvQif xdkqif;&Jukd
tpJGjyKí]]twåonfcsrf;omqif;&J r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jrJ\ }}[laom t,lonf jzpfV a0'emonf/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg
toQifbk&m;/y/ azmufjyefjcf;oabm&Sdaom
0dnmPfukd tpJG rjyKcJhrl]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J
r&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jrJ\ }}[laom t,lonf
jzpfEkdif&moavm/ rjzpfEkdif&myg toQifbk&m;/
&[ef;wdkY podkYrjrJaom 0dnmPfonf qif;&J\?
xdkqif;&J&SdvQif xdkqif;&Jukd tpJGjyKí]]twåonf
csrf;omqif;&Jr&Sd? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jrJ\ }}[laom
t,lonf jzpfEkdif\k (rdefYawmfrl)/

qAÁDowdrokwf/

wwd,ay,smv NyD;V

4-pwkw→*re0*f 1-e 0gwokwf

276/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;udk tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;
ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwkdufukef?
jrpfdkYonf rpD;ukef?
udk,f0efaqmifwdkYonfrzGm;ukef? vaewdkYonf
rxGufukef? r0ifukef? wHcg;wdkifuJUodkY wnfukef\ }}
[laom t,lonfjzpfonf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &SdygukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY

½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfukd tpJGjyKí ½kyfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwkdufukef/y/
wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnfukef\ }}[laom t,lonf jzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
0dnmPf&SdvQif 0dnmPfukd tpGJjyKí 0dnmPfukd
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]avwdkYonf rwkdufukef/y/
wHcg;wkdifuJhodkY wnfukef\ }}[laom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukef oenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf csrf;omavm? qif;&Javm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJ aomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfukd]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig
jzpf\? p½kyfonf ig\ ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg toQifbk&m;/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
0dnmPfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg
toQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom 0dnmPfukd]]
p0dnmPfonf ighOpöm jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonf ig\ukd,f]twå}wnf;}}[k
½ljcif;iSgoifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg
toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaomtMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom½kyftm;vHk;ukd]] p½kyfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\
ukd,f]twå}r[kwf}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ a0'emtm;vHk;ukd/ onmtm;vHk;ukd/
ocFg& tm;vHk;wdkYudk/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaomtMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom0dnmPftm;vHk;udk]] p 0dnmPfonf

ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\
ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh ½l&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom/y/ pr*f
udpötvdkYiSg wpyfg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k
od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

277-300/ «'kwd,0*füuJhodkY
ESpfq,fhav;okwfwdkYudk jznfhthyfukef\»/

yIö0Dowdrokwf/

26-t'ku©rokDokwf

301/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fw&m;&SdvQif
tb,fw&m;ukd tpJGjyKí tb,fw&m;
ukdtrSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\} }[laom t,lonf jzpfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;om t&if;cH &Sdygukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
½kyf&SdvQif ½kyfudk tpJGjyKí ½kyfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\} }[laom t,lonf jzpfV/
a0'em&SdvQif/ onm&SdvQif/ ocFg&wdkY&SdvQif/
OdnmPf&SdvQif OdnmPfudk tpJGjyKí OdnmPfudk
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;í]]twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jr\} }[laom t,lonf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJygtoQifbk&m;/ rjrJaom
½kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ qif;&Jyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaomqif;&Jaom azmufjyefjcif;oabm&Sdaom
½kyfudk rpJGvrf;cJhrl]] p½kyfonf ighOpöm jzpf\?

p¹/₂kyfonf ig jzpf\? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k
1/2ljcif;iSg oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg
toQifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/
OdnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ rjrJyg toQifbk&m;/
rjrJaom OdnmPfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/
qif;&JygtoQifbk;&m;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyefjCIF;oabm&Sdaom OdnmPfudk]]
p0dnmPfonfighOpöm jzpf\? p OdnmPfonf ig jzpf\?
p0dnmPfonf ig\udk,f]twå}wnf;}}[k
1/2ljcif;iSgoifhavsmfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg
toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYodkYjzpfaomaMumifh twdwf
tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfaom
tMurf; tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaom 1/2kyftm;vHk;ukd]] p¹/₂kyfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig r[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\
ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh 1/2l&rnf/ a0'emtm;vHk;ukd/ onmtm;vHk;ukd/
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYudk/ twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif; tjyifvnf;jzpfhaom tMurf;
tEkvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;
teD;vnf;jzpfaomOdnmPftm;vHk;ukd]] p0dnmPfonf
ighOpöm r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonfig\
ukd,f]twå} r[kwf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh 1/2l&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY jrifaom t&d,mwynfhonf
1/2kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
OdnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUaomf pGJrufrluif;\?
pJGrufrl uif;jCIF;aMumifh (udavomrS) vGwfajrmuf\
(udavomrS) vGwfajrmufaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}
[laom todnmPfonf jzpf\?]y#doaE`aerl ukefNyD?
tusifhjrwfudkusifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f)
udpöukd jyKNyD;NyD/ pr*fudpötvdKyiSg

wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD }}[kod\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

«a&S;OD;pGmaom *re0*fü wpfq,fh&Spfokwfwf;?
'kwd,*re0*fü ESpfq,fhajcmufokwf? wwd,*re0*fü
ESpfq,fhajcmufokwf? pwkw¬*re0*fü
ESpfq,fhajcmufokwfwdkYudk csJUtyfukef\»/

'd|doH,kwf NyD;V

4-MouúEÅoH,kwf

1-pu©Kokwf

302/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsufpdonf rjrJ?
azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfV em;onf rjrJ?
azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfV
ESmacgif;onf rjrJ? azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfwwfV vQmonf rjrJ? azmufjyefwwf\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfVudk,fonf rjrJ?
azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfV pdwfonf
rjrJ? azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYudk
podkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk o''godkY tpOfavQmufí
razmufjyefonf\ tjzpfjzifh jrJjCIF;odkY ouf0ifol?
olawmfauMif;wdkY jzpf&mbHkodkY ouf0ifol?
ykxkZOfwdkYjzpf&mbHkudk vGefajrmufol? i&J
wd&pämeFrSd; NydwåmbHkwdkYü jzpf&rnfH uHudk
jyKjCIF;iSg rxkdufol? aomwmywådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmuf rjyK&bJ aojCIF;iSgvnf; rxkdufol[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYukd podkY ynm\
twkdif;t&Snftm;jzifH uyfa&muf½lEdkifoludk
ynmodkYtpOfavQmufí razmufjyefonf\ tjzpfjzifH
jrJjCIF;odkY ouf0ifol?

olawmfaumif;wdkYjzpf&mbHkodkY ouf0ifol?
ykxkZOfwdkY jzpf&mbHkudk vGefajrmufol? i&J
wd&pämeffrsKd; NydwåmbHkwkdYü jzpf&rnfhHudk
jyKjcf;ISg rxkdufol? aomwmywådzdKvfudk
rsufarSmuf rjyK&bJ aojcf;ISgvnf;rxkdufol[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY þw&m;wdkYukd þodkY odol þodkY
jrifoludk tyg,fodkYusjcf;oabm r&Sdaom
udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyef[kqdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokWF/

2-½lyokWF

303/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;wdkYonf
rjrJukef? azmufjyefwwfukef\? wpfrsKd;
wpfzHkjzpfwwfukefV toHwdkYonf rjrJukef?
azmufjyefwwfukef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfukefV

teHUwdkYonf rjrJukef? azmufjyefwwfukef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfukefV t&omwdkYonf rjrJukef?
azmufjyefwwfukef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfukefV
tawGUwdkYonf rjrJukef? azmufjyefhwwfukef\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfukefV oabmw&m;wdkYonf
rjrJukef? azmufjyefwwfukef\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfwwfukefV

&[ef;wdkY þodkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk o'`godkY
tpOfavQmufí razmufjyefonf\ tjzpfjzifhjrJjcf;odkY
ouf0ifol? olawmfaumif;wdkY jzpf&mbHkodkY ouf0ifol?
ykxkZOfwdkY jzpf&mbHkudk vGefajrmufol? i&J
wd&pämeffrsKd; NydwåmbHkwkdYü jzpf&rnfhHudk
jyKjcf;ISg rxkdufol? aomwmywådzdKvfudkrsufarSmuf
rjyK&bJ aojcf;ISgvnf; rxkdufol[k qdktyfV

vQmtawGUonf/udk,ftawGUonf/ pdwftawGUonf rjrJ?
 azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY
 bw&m;wdkYudk podkY ,HkMunf ouf0ifoludk o'`godkY
 tpOfavQmufí /y/ txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
 vm;&m&Sdaomaomwmyef[k qdktyf\[k
 (rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-oræóZmokwf

306/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 rsufpdtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emonf rjrJ?
 azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\
 em;tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emonf/y/
 ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emonf/y/
 vQmtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
 a0'emonf/y/udk,ftawGUaMumifhjzpfaom a0'emonf/y/
 pdwftawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emonf rjrJ?
 azmufjyefwwf\? wpfrsKd; wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY
 bw&m;wdkYudk podkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk
 o'`godkYtpOfavQmufí /y/ txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
 vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef[k qdktyf\[k
 (rdefYawmfri\)/

yOörokwf/

6-¹/₂lyonmokwfokwf

307/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;ü jzpfaom
 rSwfom;rl]onm}onf rjrJ? azmufjyefwwf\?
 wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ toHü jzpfaom
 rSwfom;rl]onm}onf/ teHUü

jzpfaomrSwfom;rl]onm}onf/ t&omü jzpfaom
rSwfom;rl]onm}onf/ tawGUü jzpfaom
rSwfom;rl]onm}onf/ oabmw&m;ü jzpfaom
rSwfom;rl]onm}onf rjr]? azmufjyefwwf\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;wdkYudk
podkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk o'`godkY tpOfavQmufí /y/
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef[k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

q|okwf/

7-¹/₂lyoaOöwemokwf

308/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;ü
aphaqmfri]apwem}onf rjr]? azmufjyefwwf\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ toHü
aphaqmfri]apwem}onf/ teHUü
aphaqmfri]apwem}onf/ t&omü
aphaqmfri]apwem}onf/ tawGUü
aphaqmfri]apwem}onf/ oabmw&m;ü
aphaqmfri]apwem}onf rjr]? azmufjyefwwf\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;wdkYudk
podkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk o'`godkY tpOfavQmufí /y/
txufr*foHk;yg;vQifvm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef[k
qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

owårokwf/

8-¹/₂lywPSmokwf

309/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;ü
wyfrufri]wPSm}onf rjr]? azmufjyefwwf\?
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ toHü wyfrufri]wPSm}onf/

teHUü wyfrufri]wPSm}onf/ t&omü
wyfrufri]wPSm}onf/ tawGUü wyfrufri]wPSm}onf/
oabmw&m;ü wyfrufri]wPSm}onfrjr]? azmufjyefwwf\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY bw&m;wdkYudk
podkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk o'godkY tpOfavQmufí /y/
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef[k
qdktyf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yx0D"mwkokwf

310/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ajr"mwfonf rjr]?
azmufjyefwwf\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\
a&"mwfonf/ rD;"mwfonf/ av"mwfonf/
aumif;uif"mwfonf/ 0dnmPf"mwfonf rjr]?
azmufjyefwwf\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY
bw&m;wdkYudk podkY ,HkMunfouf0if oludk o'godkY
tpOfavQmufí /y/ txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
vm;&m&Sdaomaomwmyef[k
qdktyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-cE"okwf

311/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfonf rjr]?
azmufjyefwwf\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ a0'emonf
rjr]? azmufjyefwwf\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\
onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf rjrJukef? azmufjyefwwfukef\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwfukef\ 0dnmPfonf rjr]?
azmufjyefwwf\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfwwf\ &[ef;wdkY
bw&m;wdkYudk podkY ,HkMunfouf0ifoludk o'godkY

tpOfavQmufí razmufjyefon\ tjzpfjzifh jrJjcif;odkY
ouf0ifol? olawmfaumif;wdkY jzpf&mbHkodkY ouf0ifol?
ykxkZOfwdkY jzpf&mbHkudk vGefajrmufol? i&J
wd&pämefrsKd; NydwåmbHkwdkYü jzpf&rnfhHudk
jyKjcif;iSgrxkdufol? aomwmywådzdkvfudk rsufarSmuf
rjyK&bJ aojcif;iSgvnf; rxkdufol[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYukd podkY ynm\
twkdif;t&Snftm;jzifh uyfa&muf¹/₂lEdkifoludk
ynmodkYtpOfavQmufí razmufjyefon\ tjzpfjzifh
jrJjcif;odkY ouf0ifol?
olawmfaumif;wdkYjzpf&mbHkodkY ouf0ifol?
ykxkZOfwdkY jzpf&mbHkudk vGefajrmufol? i&J
wd&pämefrsKd; NydwåmbHkwdkYü jzpf&rnfhHudk
jyK jcif;iSg rxkdufol? aomwmywådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmuf rjyK&bJ aojcif;iSgvnf;rxkdufol[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYukd podkY odol podkY
jrifoludk tyg,fodkYusjcif;oabm r&Sdaom udef; ao
jrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyef[kqdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

MouúEÅoH,kwf NyD;V

5-OyÜg'oH,kwf

1-pu©Kokwf

312/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsufpd\ pí jzpfrl?
wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí
jzpfrl? a&m*gwdkY\ wnfwHhrl? tdkjcif; aojcif;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlrnfv em;\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl/y/
ESmacgif;\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl/y/ vQm\ pí jzpfrl?
wnfwHhrl/y/udk,f\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl/y/ pdwf\ pí

jzpfri? wnfwHhri? topfjzpfay:ri? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf
qif;&J\ pí jzpfri? a&m*gwdkY\ wnfwHhri? tdkjci;
aojci;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:ri rnf\

&[ef;wdkY rsufpd\ csKyfri Nidrf;ri uG,faysmufrlonf
qif;&J\ csKyfri? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;ri? tdkjci;aojci;\
uG,faysmufrl rnf\ em;\ csKyfri/y/ ESmacgif;\
csKyfri/y/ vQm\ csKyfri/y/udk,f\ csKyfri/y/ pdwf\
csKyfri? Nidrf;ri? uG,faysmufrlonf qif;&J\ csKyfri?
a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;ri? tdkjci;aojci;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf\
[k (a[mawmfri\)]

yXrokwf/

2-¹/₂lyokwf

313/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;wdkY\ pí
jzpfri? wnfwHhri? topfjzpfay:ri? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf
qif;&J\ pí jzpfri? a&m*gwdkY\ wnfwHhri? tdkjci;
aojci;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlrnf\ toHwdkY\ teHUwdkY\
t&omwdkY\ tawGUwdkY\ oabmw&m;wdkY\ pí jzpfri?
wnfwHhri? topfjzpfay:ri? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí
jzpfri? a&m*gwdkY\ wnfwHhri? tdkjci;aojci;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:ri rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tqif;wdkY\ csKyfri Nidrf;ri
uG,faysmufrlonf qif;&J\ csKyfri? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf; ri?
tdkjci; aojci;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf\ toHwdkY\
teHUwdkY\ t&omwdkY\ tawGUwdkY\
oabmw&m;wdkY\ csKyfri Nidrf;ri uG,faysmufrlonf
qif;&J\ csKyfri? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;ri? tdkjci;aojci;\
uG,faysmufrl rnf\[k (a[mawmfri\)]

'kwd,okwf/

3-0dnmPokwf

314/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY pu©K0dnmPf\ pí
jzpfri wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjci; ao jci;\xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl
rnf\y/ raem0dnmPf\ pí jzpfri wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjci;
aojci;\xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY pu©K0dnmPf\ csKyfrlonf/y/ tdkjci;
aojci;\ uG,faysmufri rnf\y/ raem0dnmPf\
csKyfrlonf/y/ tdkjci; aojci;\ uG,faysmufri rnf\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)]

wwd,okwf/

4-oræóokwf

315/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsufpdtawGU\ pí
jzpfri wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjci; ao jci;\xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl
rnf\y/ pdwftawGU\ pí jzpfri wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjci;
aojci;\xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdtawGU\ csKyfrlonf/y/ tdkjci;
aojci;\ uG,faysmufri rnf\y/ pdwftawGU\ csKyfrlonf/y/
tdkjci; aojci;\ uG,faysmufri rnf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)]

pwkw→okwf/

5-oræóZmokwf

316/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
rsufpdtawGUaMumifh jzpfao a0'em\ pí jzpfri
wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjci; aojci;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\y/
pdwftawGUaMumifh jzpfao a0'em\pí jzpfri
wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjci; aojci;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'em\
csKyfrl Nidrf;rlonf/y/ tdkjcf; aojcif;\uG,faysmufrl
rnf\y/ pdwftawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'em\ csKyfrl
Nidrf;rl uG,faysmufrlonf qif;&J\ csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\
Nidrf;rl? tdkjcf; aojcif;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf\[k
(a[mawmfrl\))/

ylörokwf/

6-onmokwf

317/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;ü
rSwfom;rl]onm}\ pí jzpfrl wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjcf;
aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\y/ oabmw&m;ü rSwfom;rl
]onm}\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl?
xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí jzpfrl? a&m*gwdkY\
wnfwHhrl? tdkjcf; aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tqif;ü rSwfom;rl]onm}\ csKyfrlonf/y/
tdkjcf; aojcif;\ uG,faysmufrlrnf\y/ oabmw&m;wdkYü
rSwfom;rl]onm}\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rl uG,faysmufrlonf
qif;&J\csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rl? tdkjcf; aojcif;\
uG,faysmufrl rnf\[k (a[mawmfrl\))/

q|okwf/

7-oaOöwemokwf

318/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;ü
aphaqmfrl]apwem}\ pí jzpfrl wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjcf;
aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\y/ oabmw&m;wdkYü
aphaqmfrl]apwem}\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl?
topfjzpfay:rl? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí jzpfrl?

a&m*gwdkY\ wnfwHhrl? tdkjcf; aojcif;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tqif;ü aphaqmfrl]apwem}\ csKyfrl/y/
tdkjcf; aojcif;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf\y/ oabmw&m;wdkYü
aphaqmfrl]apwem}\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rl uG,faysmufrlonf
qif;&J\ csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rl? tdkjcf; aojcif;\
uG,faysmufrl rnf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)]

owårokwf/

8-wPSmokwf

319/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;ü
wyfrufrl]wPSm}\ pí jzpfrl wnfwHhrlonf/y/ tdkjcf;
aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\y/ oabmw&m;ü
wyfrufrl]wPSm}\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl?
xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí jzpfrl? a&m*gwdkY\
wnfwHhrl? tdkjcf; aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tqif;ü wyfrufrl]wPSm}\ csKyfrlonf/y/
tdkjcf; aojcif;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf\y/ oabmw&m;wdkYü
wyfrufrl]wPSm}\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rl
uG,faysmufrlonfqif;&J\ csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rl?
tdkjcf; aojcif;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)]

t|rokwf/

9-"mwkokwf

320/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ajr"mwfl\ pí jzpfrl?
wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf/y/
tdkjcf; aojcif;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnf\ a&"mwf/
rD;"mwf/ av"mwf/ aumif;uif"mwf/ 0dnmPf"mwfl\ pí
jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl?

xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonfqif;&J\ pí jzpfrl? a&m*gwdkY\
wnfwHhrl? tdkjCIF; aOjCIF;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY þajr"mwf\ csKyfrlonf/y/ tdkjCIF; aOjCIF;\
uG,faysmufrl rnfV a&"mwf/ rD;"mwf/ av"mwf/
aumif;uif"mwf/ 0dnmPf"mwf\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rl
uG,faysmufrlonf qif;&J\csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rl?
tdkjCIF; aOjCIF;\ uG,faysmufrl rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-cE"okwf

321/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ pí jzpfrl?
wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl? xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí
jzpfrl? a&m*gwdkY\ wnfwHhrl? tdkjCIF; aOjCIF;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:rlrnfV a0'emV onmV ocFg&wdkYV/
0dnmPf\ pí jzpfrl? wnfwHhrl? topfjzpfay:rl?
xif&Sm;jzpf ay:rlonf qif;&J\ pí jzpfrl? a&m*gwdkY\
wnfwHhrl? tdkjCIF; aOjCIF;\xif&Sm;jzpfay:rl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY ½kyf\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rl uG,faysmufrlonf
qif;&J\ csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rl? tdkjCIF;haojCIF;\
uG,faysmufrl rnfV a0'emV onmV ocFg&wdkYV/
0dnmPf\ csKyfrl Nidrf;rluG,faysmufrlonf qif;&J\
csKyfrl? a&m*gwdkY\Nidrf;rl? tdkjCIF; aOjCIF;\
uG,faysmufrl rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

OyÜg'oH,kwf NyD;V

6-udavooH,kwf

1-pu©Kokwf

322/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsufpdü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfñL;rlrnf\ em;ü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\
ESmacgif;ü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\
npfnL;rl rnf\ vQmü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\
npfnL;rl rnf\udk,fü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf
pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\ pdwfü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg &[ef;onf pajcmufXmewdkYü
pdwfnnpfnL;rludk y,ftyfNyD; jzpf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonf xGufajrmufjcif;odkY ñGwf\? xGufajrmufjcif;ü
txHk&NyD;aom pdwfonf xl;aom ÓPjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)]/

yXrokwf/

2-¹/₂lyokwf

323/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;wdkYü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npf nL;rlrnf\
toHwdkYü / teHUwdkYü / t&omwdkYü /
tawGUwdkYü / oabmw&m;wdkYü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg &[ef;onf pajcmufXmewdkYü
pdwfnnpfnL;rludk y,ftyfNyD; jzpf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;\br/>
pdwfonf xGufajrmufjcif;odkY ñGwf\? xGufajrmufjcif;ü
txHk&NyD;aom pdwfonf xl;aom ÓPjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)]/

'kwd,okwf/

3-0dnmPokwf

324/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY pu©K0dnmPfü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\
aomw0dnmPfü / Cme0dnmPfü / Zd0Sg0dnmPfü /
um,0dnmPfü / raem0dnmPfü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuifcgc &[ef;onf pajcmufXmewdkYü
pdwfnnpfnL;rludk y,ftyfNyD; jzpf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonf xGufajrmufjcif;odkY ñGwf\? xGufajrmufjcif;ü
txHk&NyD;aom pdwfonf xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-oræóokwf

325/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rsufpdtawGUü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\
em;tawGUü / ESmacgif;tawGUü / vQmtawGUü
/udk,ftawGUü / pdwftawGUü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuifcgc &[ef;onf/y/ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-oræóZmokwf

326/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
rsufpdtawGUaMumifh jzpf a0'emü

vdksifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnfV
 em;twGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emü /
 ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emü /
 vQmtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emü
 /udk,ftawGUaMumifh jzpfaoma0'emü /
 pdwftawGUaMumifh jzpfaom a0'emü
 vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rlrnfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg &[ef;onf/y/ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
 rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
 oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)]/

ylörokwf/

6-onmokwf

327/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 tqif;rSwfom;rl]onm} ü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
 ´&m*}onfpdwf\ npfnL;rl rnfV toHrSwfom;rl]onm} ü /
 teHUrSwfom;rl]onm} ü / t&omrSwfom;rl]onm} ü /
 tawGUrSwfom;rl]onm} ü /
 oabmw&m;rSwfom;rl]onm} ü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
 ´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg &[ef;onf/y/ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
 rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
 oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)]/

q|okwf/

7-oaOöwemokwf

328/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;udk
 aphaqmfrl]apwem} ü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE
 ´&m*}onfpdwf\ npfnL;rl rnfV toHudk

aphaqmfri]apwem} ü / teHUudk aphaqmfri]apwem}
ü / t&omudk aphaqmfri]apwem} ü / tawGUudk
aphaqmfri]apwem} ü / oabmw&m;udk
aphaqmfri]apwem} ü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf
pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg &[ef;onf/y/ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)]/

owårokwf/

8-wPSmokwf

329/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tqif;udk wyfrufriü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl rnfV
toHudk wyfrufriü / teHUudk wyfrufriü / t&omudk
wyfrufriü / tawGUudkwyfrufriü / oabmw&m;udk
wyfrufriü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl
rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg &[ef;onf/y/ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonfjzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfri\)]/

t|rokwf/

9-"mwkokwf

330/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ajr"mwfü
vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rlrnfV
a&"mwfü / rD;"mwfü / av"mwfü / aumif;uif"mwfü /
OdnmPf"mwfü vdkcsifwyfrufri]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\
npfnL;rl rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuifcgcg &[ef;onf pajcmufXmewdkYü
pdwfnnpfnL;rludk y,ftyfNyD; jzpf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonf xGufajrmufjcif;odkY ñGwf\? xGufajrmufjcif;ü
txHk&NyD;aom pdwfonf xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-cE"okwf

331/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY ½kyfü
vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rlrnf\y/
0dnmPfü vdkcsifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*}onf pdwf\ npfnL;rl
rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuifcgcg &[ef;onf pig;XmewdkYü
pdwfnnpfnL;rludk y,ftyfNyD; jzpf\? xkdtcgxkd&[ef;\
pdwfonf xGufajrmufjcif;odkY ñGwf\? xGufajrmufjcif;ü
txHk&NyD;aom pdwfonfxl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYü jyK&ef
oifhavsmfonf jzpfí xif\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

udavooH,kwf NyD;V

7-om&dykwåoH,kwf

1-0da0uZokwf

332/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmonf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\
t&HjzpfamaZw0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf eHeuftcsdefoif;ydkifudk

gyif0wfi oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifNyD;vQif
om0w→djynfodkY
qGrf;cHtvdkYiSgvSnfhvnfawmfrlNyD;vQif
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&GmrS zJcJhí
aeYoefYpif&ef tE"0efawmodkYcsOf;uyfí wpfckaom
opfyif &if;ü xkdifaeawmfrlV

xdkYaemuf ncsrf;tcg wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;&mrS
xNyD;vQif temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;odkY csOf;uyfawmfrlavV toQiftmeE
´monf toQifom&dykMwm <uvmonfudk ta0;rSyif jrifi
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]ighoQifom&dykMwm oif\
£a`E´wdkYonf tvGefMunfvifukef\? rsufESmtqif;onf
tvGefpifMu,f\? tvGefjzLpifawmufy\? toQifonfh,aeY
tb,faejcif;jzifh aecJhygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

ighoQif igonf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfi omvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfi
omvQifMuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf } ESifh wuGjzpfaom
oHk;oyfqifjcfjcf;]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd} csrf;omjcf;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufi aeV ighoQif
xkdightm;]]yXrpsmefudk ig 0ifpm;\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]yXrpsmefudk ig0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]yXrpsmefrS ig xcJhNyD}} [lívnf;aumif;
podkY pdwftMuHrjzpf[k rdefYawmfrlV xkdodkY
pdwftMuH rjzpfaomaMumifhomvQif
toQifom&dykMwmonf ig[kpGJ,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k
wyf rufrl]wPSm}? axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYudk
tcsdefMumjrifhpGmuyifaumif;pGm y,fEkwftyfcJhav
NyD? xdkYaMumifh
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]yXrpsmefudk ig0ifpm;ae\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]yXrpsmefudk ig 0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]yXrpsmefrS igxcJhNyD}}[lívnf;aumif;
podkY pdwftMuH rjzpf Edkifawmhacs[k (rdefYqdk\)/

yXrokwf/

2-t0dwuúokwf

333/ om0w→ded'gef;/ toQiftmeE´monf
toQifom&dykMwmudk jrifi /y/ toQifom&dykMwm tm;
ppum;udk avQmuf\-]]ighoQifom&dykMwm oif\ £a`E
´wdkYonf tvGefMunfvifukef\? rsufESmtqif;onf
tvGefpifMu,f\? tvGefjzLpifawmufy\? toQifonf ,aeY
tb,faejcif;jzifh aecJhygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

ighoQif igonf 0dwuf0dpm& Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaompdwfwnf
Munfri]orm"d}udk jzpfyGg;apwwfaom?
MuHpnfjcfif;]0dwuf } r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjcfifjcfif;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfjcfif;]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcfif;]yDwd}csrf;omjcfif;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufi aeV ighoQif
xkdightm;]]'kwd,psmefudk ig0ifpm;ae\ }} [lívnf;
aumif;?]]'kwd,psmefudk ig 0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]'kwd,psmefrS ig xcJh\ }} [lívnf; aumif;
podkY pdwftMuH rjzpf[k rdefYawmfrlV
xkdodkYpdwftMuH rjzpfamaMumifhomvQif toQif
om&dykMwmonf ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[kwyfrufri]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYudk
tcsdefMumjrifhpGmuyif
aumif;pGmy,fEkwftyfcJhavNyD? xdkYaMumifh
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]'kwd, psmefudk
ig0ifpm;ae\}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]'kwd,psmefudk ig
0ifpm;cJhNyD}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]'kwd, psmefrS
igxcJhNyD}} [lívnf;aumif; podkY pdwftMuH
rjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k (rdefYqdk\)/

.....

ighoQif igonf ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd}udkvnf;
rwyfrufjcif;aMumifh owdçorÜZOfESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl¹/₂lvsuf ae\
csrf;omjcif;]okc}udkvnf;udk,fjzifh cHpm;&\? tMuif
(wwd,psmef) aMumifh xkdoludk]]vspfvsl¹/₂lol?
owd&Sdol? csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol}}[k
t&d,myk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf ajymhMum;ukef\
xkdwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\ ighoQif
xkdightm;]]wwd,psmefudk ig0ifpm;ae\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]wwd,psmefudk ig 0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]wwd,psmefrSig xcJh\}}[lívnf;aumif;
podkY pdwftMuH rjzpf[k rdefYawmfrl\ podkY
pdwftMuHrjzpfafaomaMumifhomvQif
toQifom&dykMwmonf ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k
wyfrufrl]wPSm}? axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,}wdkYudk
tcsdefMumjrifhpGmuyif aumif;pGm
y,fEkwftyfcJhavNyD?
xdkYaMumifhtoQifom&dykMwmtm;]]wwd,psmefudk
ig 0ifpm;ae\ }} [lívnf;aumif;?]]wwd,psmefudk
ig0ifpm;cJhNyD}} [lívnf;aumif;?]]wwd,psmefrS ig
xcJhNyD }} [lívnf;aumif; podkY
pdwftMuHrjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k (rdefYqdk\)/

wwd.okwf/

4-Oayu©mokwf

335/ om0w→ded'gef;/ toQiftmeE´monf
toQifom&dykMwmudk jrifi /y/ ighoQifom&dykMwm
oif\fa`E´wdkYonf tvGefMunfvifukef\? rsufESmtqif;onf
tvGefpifMu,f\? tvGefjzLpifawmufy\? toQifonf ,aeY
tb,faejcif;jzifh aecJhygoenf;[k avQmufV

ighoQif igonf csrf;omqif;&Judk
y,fjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? 0rf;ajrmufjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;wdkY\ a&S;OD;uyif
csKyfESifhjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? qif;&Jcsrf;om
r&Sdaom]Oayu©m} aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufi ae\
ighoQif xkdightm;]]pwkw→psmefudkig 0ifpm;\ }}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]pwkw→psmefudk ig 0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]pwkw→psmefrSig xcJh\ }}[lívnf;aumif;
podkY pdwftMuH rjzpf[k rdefYawmfrlV podkY
pdwftMuH rjzpfomaMumifhomvQif
toQifom&dykMwmonf ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k
wyfrufri]wPSm}? axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYudk
tcsdefMumjrifhpGmuyif aumif;pGm
y,fEkwftyfcJhavNyD? xdkYaMumifhtoQifom&d
ykMwmtm;]]pwkw→psmefudk ig 0ifpm;ae\ }}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]pwkw→psmefudkig 0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]pwkw→psmefrS ig xcJhNyD }}
[lívnf;aumif; podkY pdwftMuHrjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-tmumomeOöm,weokwf

336/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ toQiftmeE´monf
toQifom&dykMwmudk jrifí /y/ ighoQif igonf
½lyonmtm;vHk;udk vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh
y#dConmwdkY\ csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
emewåonmwdkYudk
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk; r&Sd }}
[k pD;jZef;í &aom
tmumomeíöM,wepsmefudkjynfhPHkapí ae\y/ xcJh\
[lívnf;aumif; podkY pdwftMuH rjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

yíörokwf/

6-0dnmPOöM,weokwf

337/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ toQiftmeE´monf/y/ ighoQif
igonf tmumomeíöM,wepsmefudkt<uif;rJh vGefajrmufí
0dnmPlöM,wepsmefudk jynfhPHkapí ae\y/ xcJh\
[lívnf;aumif; podkY pdwftMuH rjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

q|okwf/

7-tmudOönm,weokwf

338/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf/y/ ighoQif igonf
0dnmPlöM,wepsmefudk t<uif;rJh
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k pD;jZef;aom
tmudlönm,wepsmefudkjynfhPHkapí ae\y/ xcJh\
[lívnf;aumif; podkY pdwftMuH rjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

owårokwf/

8-ae0onm emonm,weokwf

339/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf/y/ ighoQif igonf
tmudíönm,wepsmefudk vGefajrmufvsuf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefESifh jynfhpHkapí aeV/y/
xcJh\lívnf;aumif; podkY pdwftMuH
rjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k (rdefYqdk\)/

t|rokwf/

9-eda&m"ormywådokwf

340/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf/y/ ighoQif igonf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk t<uif;rjh
vGefajrmufvsuf onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
eda&m"ormywfudkjynfhpHkapí aeV ighoQif
xkdightm;]]igonf onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
(eda&m"ormywf)udk0ifpm;\ }}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
(eda&m"ormywf)udk0ifpm;cjhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
(eda&m"ormywf) rSxcJh\ }} [lívnf;aumif; podkY
pdwftMuH rjzpf[k rdefYawmfrlV

podkY pdwftMuH rjzpfomaMumifhomvQif
toQifom&dykMwmonf ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|d}?
ighOpöm[kwyfrufrl]wPSm}?
axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,} wdkYudk
tcsdefMumjrifhpGmuyif aumif;pGmy,fEkwftyfcjh
avNyD? xdkYaMumifh toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]igonf
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m (eda&m"ormywf)udk

0ifpm;ae\ }} [lívnf;aumif;?]]onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m (eda&m"ormywf)udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
(eda&m"ormywf) rS xcJhNyD}} [lívnf;aumif; podkY
pdwftMuH rjzpfEdkifawmhacs[k (rdefYqdk\)/

e0rokwf/

10-okpdrkcDokwf

341/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmonf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfeufwdkYudk
tpmauR;&mjzpfaoma0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf eHeuftcsdef
oif;ydkifudkjyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifNyD;vQif
&mZN*dK[fjynfodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifav\?
&mZN*dK[fjynfü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfNyD;aomf
eH&Hwpfckudk rSDum xkdqGrf;udk bkOf;ay;awmfrl\?
xkdtcg okpdrkcDy&dAkdZfronf
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifom&dykMwmtm; ppum;udk avQmuf\-

toQif&[ef; atmufodkY ikHYí pm;ygoavm? ESr igonf
atmufodkY ikHYí rpm;yg/ toQif&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif
txufodkY armhí pm;ygoavm? ESr igonf txufodkY
armhí rpm;yg/ toQif&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif
t&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí pm;ygoavm? ESr igonf
t&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí rpm;yg/ toQif&[ef;
odkYjzpfvQif taxmifht&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí
pm;yghoavm? ESr igonf taxmifht&yfav;rsufESmodkY
vSnfhí rpm;yg[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQif&[ef;]]atmufodkY ikHYí pm;ygoavm}}[k
podkY ar;vwfaomf]]ESr igonf atmufodkYikHYí
rpm;yg}}[k qdk\? toQif&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif]]txufodkY

armhí pm;ygoavm}}[k podkYar;aomf]]ESr igonf
txufodkY armhí rpm;yg }}[k qdk\? toQif&[ef;
odkYjzpfvQif]]t&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí
pm;ygoavm}}[k podkY ar;aomf]]ESr igonf
t&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí rpm;yg}}[k qdk\?
toQif&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif]]taxmifht&yfav;rsufESmodkY
vSnfhí pm;ygoavm}}[k podkY ar;aomf]]ESr igonf
taxmifht&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí rpm;yg }}[kqdk\?
toQif&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif tb,fodkY pm;ygoenf;[k
avQmufV

ESr ajrMueftwwf[laom (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmtwwfjzifh
rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifh toufarG;Muaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wdkYudk atmufodkY ikHYÍ
pm;olwdkY[k qdktyfukefV

eu©wftwwf [laom (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmtwwfjzifh
rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifhtoufarG;Muaom orP
jAm[®Ptm;vHk;wdkYudk txufodkY armhí
pm;olwdkY[k qdktyfukefV

wrefrl tptyg;trljzifh oGm;jcif;udk tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh
rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifhtoufarG;Muaom orPjAm[®P
tm;vHk;wdkYudk t&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí
pm;olwdkY[kqdktyfukefV t*F0dZÆmtwwf[laom (r*f
zdkvfrS) zDvmtwwfjzifh rSm;aom
toufarG;jcif;jzifhtoufarG;Muaom orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;
wdkYudk taxmifht&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhí
pm;olwdkY[k qdktyfukefV

ESr igum; ajrMueftwwf[laom (r*fzdkvfrS)
zDvmtwwfjzifh rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifhtouf rarG;?
eu©wftwwf[laom (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmtwwfjzifh
rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifhtouf rarG;? wrefrl
tptyg;trljzifh oGm;jcif;udk tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh rSm;aom
toufarG;jcif;jzifh touf rarG;? t*F0dZÆmtwwf[laom
(r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmtwwfjzifh rSm;aom toufarG;jcif;jzifh

touf rarG;? w&m;ojzifh qGrf;udk &Sm\? w&m;ojzifh
qGrf;&Smí pm;\[k rdefYqdk\

xkdtcg okpdrkcDy&dAkdZfronf &mZN*dK[fjynf0,f
vrf;rwpfckrS vrf;rwpfckodkY
vrf;qHkwpfckrSvrf;qHkwpfckodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf
&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm tpmudk
pm;ukef\? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf
&[ef;wdkYonf tjypf r&Sdaomtm;jzifh tpmudk
pm;ukef\? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf
&[ef;wdkYtm; qGrf;vSLMuukefavmh }][k podkY
ajymMum;av\

'orokwf/

om&dykwåoH,kwf NyD;V

8-em*oH,kwf

1-ok'"duokwf

342/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY e*g;rsKd;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf; - Oü
jzpfaom]t@Z } e*g;? om;tdrfü jzpfaom]ZvmAkZ }
e*g;? tnpftaMu;wdkYü jzpfaom]oHao'Z } e*g;?
udk,fxif&Sm;jzpfaom] Moyygwdu } e*g;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY e*g;rsKd;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-yPDww&okwf

343/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY e*g;rsKd;wdkYonf
 pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf; - t@Ze*g;?
 ZvmAkZe*g;? oHao'Ze*g;? Moyygwdue*g;wdkYwnf;/
 &[ef;wdkY xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif t@Ze*g;wdkYxuf
 ZvmAkZe*g;? oHao'Ze*g;? Moyygwdue*g;wdkYonf
 omí jrwfukefV &[ef;wdkY xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
 t@Ze*g;? ZvmAkZe*g;wdkYxuf oHao'Ze*g;?
 Moyygwdue*g;wdkYonf omí jrwfukefV &[ef;wdkY
 xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif t@Ze*g;? ZvmAkZe*g;?
 oHao'Ze*g;wdkYxuf Moyygwdue*g;wdkYonf omí
 jrwfukefV &[ef;wdkY e*g;rsKd;wdkYonf
 pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-Oaygoxokwf

344/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynf
 temxydPfolaX;\ t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
 (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY cskOf;uyfNyD;vQif wpfckaom
 ae&mü xkdkifaeí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m;
 pavmuü tcsKdUaom t@Ze*g;wdkY
 OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk pGefYxm;jcif;\
 taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
 tb,fygenf; } }[k bpum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom t@Ze*g;wdkYtm; podkY
 tMuH jzpfay:\-]] igwdkYonf a&S;uudk,fjzifh
 ESpfersKd;aom uHudk jyKcJhMu\? Elwfjzifh
 ESpfersKd;aom uHudk jyKcJhMu\? pdwfjzifh
 ESpfersKd;aomuHudk jyKcJhMu\?
 xkdigwdkYonfudk,fjzifh ESpfersKd;aom uHudk
 jyKcJhMuukefonf Elwfjzifh ESpfersKd;aomuHudk
 jyKcJhMuukefonf pdwfjzifh ESpfersKd;aom uHudk

jyKcJhMuukefonf jzpfí cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
 aoNyD;onfrS aemufü t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
 a&mufcJhMu&ukef\? igwdkYonf,aeYudk,fjzifh
 aumif;aom tusifhudk tu,fí usifhMu&vQif Elwfjzifh
 aumif;aom tusifhudktu,fí usifhMu&vQif pdwfjzifh
 aumif;aom tusifhudk tu,fí usifhMu&vQif
 cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
 olwdkY\ vm;&m ewf&GmavmuodkY
 a&mufMu&ayukeftHh? ,cktcg igwdkYonfudk,fjzifh
 aumif;aom tusifhudk usifhukeftHh? Elwfjzifh
 aumif;aomtusifhudk usifhukeftHh? pdwfjzifh
 aumif;aom tusifhudk usifhukeftHh } }[k tMuH jzpfV
 &[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom t@Ze*g;wdkY
 OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk pGefYxm;jcif;\
 taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;
 [k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, Oaygoxokwf

345/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;í jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
 pavmuü tcsKdUaom ZvmAkZe*g;wdkY
 OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk pGefYxm;jcif;\
 taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
 tb,fygenf; } }[k ppum;udk avQmufV «tm;vHk;udk
 csJU&rnf»/

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ZvmAkZe*g;wdkY
 OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk pGefYxm;jcif;\
 taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;
 [k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-wwd, Oaygoxokwf

346/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
oHao'Ze*g;wdkY OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk
pGefYxm;jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; } }[k ppum;udk avQmufV

«tm;vHk;udk csJU&rnf»/

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom oHao'Ze*g;wdkY
OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk pGefYxm;jcif;\
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;
[k (a[mawmfrl\)]/

ylörokwf/

6-pwkw→ Oaygoxokwf

347/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
Moyygdue*g;wdkY OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk
pGefYxm;jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; } }[k ppum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom Moyygdue*g;wdkYtm;
podkY tMuH jzpf\ -]]igwdkYonf a&S;uudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyKcJhMuukef\? Elwfjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyKcJhMuukef\?
pdwfjzifhESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyKcJhMuukef\?
xdkigwdkYonfudk,fjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk

jyKcJhMuukefonfElwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk
jyKcJhMuukefonf pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk
jyKcJhMuukefonf jzpfí cE``mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü Moyygdue*g;wdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&mufcJhMuV

igwdkYonf ,cktcgudk,fjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk
tu,fí usifhMu&vQif Elwfjzifhaumif;aom tusifhudk tu,fí
usifhMu&vQif pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk tu,fí
usifhMu&vQif cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom olwdkY\
vm;&mewf&GmavmuodkY a&mufMu&ayukeftHh/ ,ck
tcg igwdkYonfudk,fjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudkdusifhukeftHh? Elwfjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudk usifhukeftHh? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudkusifhukeftHh}}[k tMuH jzpfV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom Moyygdue*g;wdkY
OykofusifhoHk;Muumudk,fudk pGefYxm; jcif;\
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;
[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-okwokwf

348/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ol\ cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Ze*g;wdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,f
ygenf; }}[k ppum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom

uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESprfsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]t@Ze*g;wdkYum; touf&SnfMu\?
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;V
xdkoltm;]]igonf cE`mudk,fhysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuHjzpf\? xdkolonf
cE`mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Ze*g;wdkY\toif;0if tjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE`mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-'kwd, okwokwf

349/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ol\ cE`mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
ZvmAkZe*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf; }}
[k ppum;udk avQmuf\y/

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE`mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ZvmAkZe*g;wdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-wwd, okwokwf

350/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ol\ cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
oHao'Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf; }}
[k ppum;udk avQmuf\y/

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü oHao'Ze*g;wdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-pwkw→ okwokwf

351/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ol\ cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf; }}
[k ppum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]Moyygwdue*g;wdkYonf touf&SnfMu\?
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY

a&muf&rlaumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
hMoyygwdue*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE``mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
þonfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; þonfyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-20-t@Z'gElyum&okwf q,fokwf

352-361/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
xdk&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQif bk&m; þavmuü
tcsKdUaom ol\ cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü t@Ze*g;wdkY\toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; }}[k þpum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]t@Ze*g;wdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\?
csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;\? xdkoltm;]]igonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf xrif;udk
ay;vSL\? xdkolonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&V &[ef; þonfyif taMumif;wnf;/y/ xdkolonf
tazsmfudk ay;vSLV/y/ t0wfudk ay;vSLV/y/ ,mOfudk
ay;vSLV/y/ yef;udk ay;vSLV/y/ eHUomudk ay;vSLV/y/
eHUomaysmif;udk ay;vSLV/y/ tdyf&mudk ay;vSLV/y/

ae&mausmif;udkay;vSLV/y/ qDrD;udk ay;vSLV/y/
xdkolonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü t@Ze*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

0Dowdrokwf/

21-50-ZvmAkZm'd'gElyum&okwf oHk;q,f

362-391/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
ZvmAkZe*g;wdkYV/y/ oHao'Ze*g;wdkYV/y/
Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}
[k ppum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]Moyygwdue*g;wdkYonf touf&Snfukef\
tqif;vSukef\? csrf;omrsm;ukef\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;V
xdkolonf]]igonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rlaumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpfV xdkolonf
xrif;udk ay;vSLV/y/ tazsmfudk ay;vSLV/y/ qDrD;udk ay;
vSLV/y/ xdkolonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\toif;0if tjzpfodkY
a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü Moyygwdue*g;wdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

«pay,smvjzifh q,fokwf q,fokwfwdkYudk
jyKtyfukef\? podkYvQif a,medav;yg;wdkYü
tajzav;q,fwdkY jzpfukef\? a&S;q,fokwfwdkYESifhwuG
okwfaygif; ig;q,f jzpfV/»

em*oH,kwf NyD;V

9-okyPÖoH,kwf

1-ok'"duokwf

392/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
*VKefrsKd;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- Oü jzpfaom]t@Z} *VKef?
om;tdrfü jzpfaom]ZvmAkZ} *VKef? tnpftaMu;wdkYü
jzpfaom]oHao'Z} *VKef?
udk,fxif&Sm;jzpfaom]Moyygwdu} *VKefwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY *VKefwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-[&EÅdokwf

393/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
*VKefrsKd;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-t@Z*VKef/y/ &[ef;wdkY
*VKefwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif t@Z*VKefwdkYonf
t@Ze*g;wdkYudkom okwfcsDEdkifukef\? ZvmAkZe*g;
oHao'Ze*g; Moyygwdue*g;wdkYudk
rokwfcsDEdkifukef/ &[ef;wdkY ZvmAkZ*VKefwdkYonf
t@Ze*g; ZvmAkZe*g;wdkYudkom okwfcsDEdkifukef\?
oHao'Ze*g; Moyygwdue*g;wdkYudk
rokwfcsDEdkifukef/ &[ef;wdkY oHao'Z*VKefwdkYonf
t@Ze*g; ZvmAkZe*g; oHao'Ze*g;wdkYudkom
okwfcsDEdkifukef\? Moyygwdue*g;wdkYudk
rokwfcsDEdkifukef/ &[ef;wdkY
Moyygwdu*VKefwdkYonf t@Ze*g; ZvmAkZe*g;
oHao'Ze*g;Moyygwdue*g;wdkYudk
okwfcsDEdkifukef\ &[ef;wdkY *VKefwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-'G,um&Dokwf

394/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü t@Z*VKefwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\taMumif; um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k bpum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfyjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfyjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]t@Z*VKefwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\}}[k Mum;tyfzl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü t@Z*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf

cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Z*VKefwdkY\toif;0if tjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü t@Z*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)]/

wwd,okwf/

4-6-'kwd,m'd 'G,um&Dokwf oHk;okwf

395-397/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ZvmAkZ*VKef/y/
oHao'Z*VKef/y/ Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k bpum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]Moyygwdu*VKefwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf cE"mudk,fysuf pD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rlaumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)]/

q|okwf/

7-16-t@Z'gElyum&okwf q,fokwf

398-407/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Z*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf; }}
[k ppum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\
xdkolonf]]t@Z*VKefwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf cE"mudk,fysuf pD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü t@Z*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rlaumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpfV xdkolonf
xrif;udk ay;vSLV/y/ tazsmfudk ay;vSLV

t0wfudk ay;vSLV ,mOfudk ay;vSLV yef;udk
ay;vSLV eHUomudk ay;vSLV
eHUomaysmif;udkay;vSLV tdyf&mudk ay;vSLV
ae&mausmif;udk ay;vSLV qDrD;udk ay;vSLV
xdkolonfcE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
t@Z*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü t@Z*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

aomVorokwf/

17-46-ZvmAkZ'gElyum&okwf

408-437/ om0w—ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\ cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ZvmAkZ*VKefwdkY\y/
oHao'Z*VKefwdkY\y/ Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; } }[k bpum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]]Moyygwdu*VKefwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\} }[k Mum;tyfzl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf cE"mudk,fysuf pD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rlaumif;avpG} }[k podkY tMuH jzpfV xdkolonf
xrif;udk ay;vSL\y/ tazsmfudk ay;vSL\y/ qDrD;udk
ay;vSL\y/ xdkolonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü Moyygwdu*VKefwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

qpwåmvDorokwf/

« podkY taygif;tm;jzifh av;q,fhajcmufokwfwdkY
jzpfukefV »

okyPÖoH,kwf NyD;V

10-*E"AAum,oH,kwf

1-ok'"duokwf

438/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-]&[ef;wdkYoifwdkYtm;
*E"AAewfrsKd;wdkYudk a[mtHh? xdkw&m;udk
emMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY *E"AAewfrsKd;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tjrpfeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? tESpfeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? tumeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? tacgufeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? tayG;eHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? t&GufeHUomü
tpdk;&aomewfwdkY &Sdukef\? tyGifheHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? toD;eHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY&Sdukef\? t&nfeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY &Sdukef\? teHUeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY &Sdukef\ &[ef;wdkY
pewfwdkYudk *E"AAewfrsKd;wdkY}}[lí qdktyfukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-okp&dwokwf

439/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
*E"AAewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\

taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,f ygenf;}}
[k ppum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\? Elwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom
uHudk jyK\? pdwfjzifh ESpfrsKd;aom uHudk jyK\?
xdkolonf]] *E"AAewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\?
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\}}[k Mum;tyfzl;\?
xdkolonf;]]igonf cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü *E"AAewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkYtMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
*E"AAewfwdkY\toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&\

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü *E"AAewf wdkY\toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-rlv *E" 'gwmokwf

440/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tjrpfeHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf;}}[k ppum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk
usifh\? ? xdkolonf]]tjrpfeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\?

csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;\? xdkoltm;]]igonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tjrpfeHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpf\?
xdkolonf tjrpfeHUomudkay;vSL\? xdkolonf cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tjrpfeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tjrpfeHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-12-om&*E"m'd'gwmokwfudk;okwf

441-449/ om0w-ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tESpfeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ tumeHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\y/ tacgufeHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/
tayG;eHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ t&GufeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ tyGifheHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\y/ toD;eHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/
t&nfeHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ teHUeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}
[k avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk

usifh\? ? xdkolonf]]tESpfeHUomü httpdk;&aom
ewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\?
csrf;omrsm;Mu\ }}[k Mum;tyfzl;\? xdkoltm;]]igonf
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tESpfeHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ tumeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ tacgufeHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\y/ tayG;eHUom ü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/
t&GufeHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/
tyGifheHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ toD;eHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ t&nfeHUomü
tpdk;&aomewfwdkY\y/ teHUeHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
podkY tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf tESpfeHUomwdkYudk
ay;vSLV xdkolonf tumeHUomwdkYudkay;vSLV
xdkolonf tacgufeHUomwdkYudk ay;vSLV xdkolonf
tayG;eHUomwdkYudk ay;vSLV

xdkolonf t&GufeHUom wdkYudk ay;vSLV xdkolonf
tyGifheHUomwdkYudk ay;vSLV
xdkolonftoD;eHUomwdkYudk ay;vSLV xdkolonf
t&nfeHUomwdkYudk ay;vSLV xdkolonf
teHUeHUomwdkYudkay;vSLV xdkolonf
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
teHUeHUomü tpdK;&aom ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf &V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü teHUeHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-22-rlv*E"m'gElyum&okwf q,fokwf

450-459/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE``mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tjrpf eHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}
[k þpum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk
usifh\? ? xdkolonf]]tjrpf eHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\? csrf;om
rsm;Mu\ }][k Mum;tyfzl;V

xdkoltm;]]igonf cE``mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü tjrpf eHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY
tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf xrif;udkay;vSLV/ tazsmfudk
ay;vSLV t0wfudk ay;vSLV ,mOfudk ay;vSLV yef;udk
ay;vSLV

eHUomudk ay;vSLV eHUomaysmif;udk ay;vSLV
tdyf&mudk ay;vSLV ae&mausmif;udk ay;vSLV

qDrD;udk ay;vSLV xdkolonf cE``mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tjrpf eHUomü tpdk;&aom ewf
wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE``mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tjrpf eHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
þonfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; þonfyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

Am0Dowdrokwf/

23-112-om&*E"m'd'gElyum& okwfudk;q,f

460-549/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;
tm;h]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tESpfeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\y/ tumeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY\ tacgufeHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\
tayG;eHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ t&GufeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\

tyGifh eHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\
toD;eHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ t&nfeHUomü
tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\ teHUeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\taMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k bpum;udk
avQmuf\

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk
usifh\ xdkolonf]]teHUeHUomü tpdk;&aom
ewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\?
csrf;omrsm;Mu\}}[k Mum;tyfzl;/ xdkoltm;]]igonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
teHUeHUomü tpdk;&aom ewfwdkY\toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpf\?
xdkolonf xrif;udkay;vSLV\y/ tazsmfudk ay;vSLV
t0wfudk ay;vSLV ,mOfudk ay;vSLV yef;udk ay;vSLV

eHUomudk ay;vSLV eHUomaysmif;udk ay;vSLV
tdyf&mudk ay;vSLV ae&mausmif;udk ay;vSLV

qDrD;udk ay;vSLV xdkolonf cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü teHUeHUomü tpdk;&aomewf
wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü teHUeHUomü tpdK;&aom
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

'Gg'oowdrokwf/

« podkY taygif;tm;jzifh
wpf&mhwpfq,fhESpfokwfwdkY jzpfukefV »

***E"AAum,oH,kwf NyD;V**

0vm[uoH,kwf

1-ok'"duokwf

550/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
0vm[uewfrsKd;wdkYudk a[mjytHh?
xdkw&m;udkemMuukefaymh/ &[ef;wdkY
0vm[uewfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY
tat;udk jyKwwfaom 0vm[uewf? tyludk jyKwwfaom
0vm[uewf? qD;ESif;usapwwfaom0vm[u ewf?
avwdkufcfapwwfaom 0vm[uewf?
rdk;&Gmapwwfaom0vm[uewfwdkYonf &SdMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY pewfwdkYudk
0vm[uewfrsKd;wdkY[kqdktyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

yXrokWF/

2-okp&dwokwf

551/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom

ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü 0vm[u
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k þpum;udk
avQmufV

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk
usifhV xdkolonfh]]0vm[uewf wdkYonf touf&SnfMu\?
tqif;vSMu\? csrf;omrsm;Mu\}}[k Mum;tyfzl;V

xdkoltm;]]igonf cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü 0vm[uefwdkY\toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpf\? xdkolonf
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü 0vm[u
ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&V

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü 0vm[uefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; þonfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; þonfyifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-12-oDw0vm[u'gElyum& q,fokwf

552-561/ om0w—ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;
tm;]]toQifbk&m; þavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tat;udkjyKwwfaom 0vm[uefwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; }}[k þpum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk

usifh\ xdkolonf]]tat;udkjyK wwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\?
csrf;omrsm;Mu\}}[kMum;tyf zl;\? xdkoltm;]]igonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tat;udkjyKwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuHjzpf\? xdkolonf
xrif;udk ay;vSLV\y/ qDrD;udk ay;vSLV xdkolonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tat;udk
jyKwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&\

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tat;udkjyKwwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; þonfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; þonfyifwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-52-OPS0vm[u'gElyum&okwf

562-601/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
þpum;udk avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; þavmuü
tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü tyludk jyKwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY\y/
qD;ESif;usapwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY\y/
avwdkufcfapwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY\y/
rdk;&Gmapwwfaom0vm[u ewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; }}[k þpum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonfudk,fjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\? Elwfjzifhaumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk

usifhV xdkolonf]]rdk;&Gmapwwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkYonf touf&SnfMu\? tqif;vSMu\
csrf;omrsm;Mu\}}[kMum;tyfzl;V xdkoltm;]]igonf
cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
rdk;&Gmapwwfaom0vm[uewf wdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpfV

xdkolonf xrif;udk ay;vSLV/y/ qDrD;udk ay;vSLV
xdkolonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü
rdk;&Gmap wwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf&V

&[ef; pavmuü tcsKdUaom ol\ cE"mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rdk;&Gmapwwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

a'Gynmorokwf/

53-oDw0vm[uokwf

602/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; wpf&Hwpfcg at;jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}
[k ppum;udk avQmufV

&[ef; tat;udk jyKwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY[lí
&Sdukef\? tMuiftcgü
xdkewfwdkYtm;]]igwdkYonfudk,fydkifarGUavsmfrljzif
h aeMu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpfay:vmV
xdktcgxdkewfwdkY\ pdwfawmifhwrludk taMumif;jyKí
tat;jzpfV

&[ef; wpf&Hwpfcg at;jcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

awynmorokwf/

54-OPS0vm[uokwf

603/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; wpf&Hwpfcg yljcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; } }[k þpum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; tyludk jyKwwfaom 0vm[uewfwdkY[lí
&Sdukef\? tMuifcgu
xdkewfwdkYtm;]]igwdkYonfudk,fydkifarGUavsmfrljzif
h aeMu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpfay:vm\
xdktcgxdkewfwdkY\ pdwfawmifhwrludk taMumif;jyKí
tyljzpf\

&[ef; wpf&Hwpfcg yljcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkynmorokwf/

55-tAÇ0vm[uokwf

604/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; wpf&Hwpfcg
qD;ESif;usjcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf; } }[k þpum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; qD;ESif;usjcf;udk jyKwwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkY[lí &Sdukef\? tMuifcgu
xdkewfwdkYtm;]]igwdkYonfudk,fydkifarGUavsmfrljzif
h aeMu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuHjzpfay:vm\
xdktcg xdkewfwdkY\ pdwfawmifhwrludk taMumif;jyKí
qD;ESif;usrl jzpf\

&[ef; wpf&Hwpfcg qD;ESif;usjcf;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíöynmorokwf/

56-0gw0vm[uokwf

605/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; wpf&Hwpfcg
avwdkufcwfjcf;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf; }}[k ppum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; avwdkufcwfjcf;udk jyKwwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkY[lí &Sdukef\? tMuifcgu
xdkewfwdkYtm;]]igwdkYonfudk,fydkifarGUavsmfrljzif
h aeMu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuHjzpfay:vm\
xdktcg xdkewfwdkY\ pdwfawmifhwrludk taMumif;jyKí
avwdkufcwf\

&[ef; wpf&Hwpfcg avwdkufcwfjcf;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyif wnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

qyÜnmorokwf/

57-0ó0vm[uokwf

606/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; wpf&Hwpfcg
rdk;&Gmjcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; }][k ppum;udk avQmuf\

&[ef; rdk;&Gmjcif;udk jyKwwfaom
0vm[uewfwdkY[lí &Sdukef\? tMuiftcgü
xdkewfwdkYtm;]]igwdkYonfudk,fydkifarGUavsmfrljzif
h aeMu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k podk tMuH jzpfay:vm\
xdktcg xdkewfwdkY\ pdwfawmifhwrludk taMumif;jyKí
rdk;&Gm\

&[ef; wpf&Hwpfcg rdk;&Gmjcif;\ taMumif;um;
ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owåynmorokwf/

owåynmookwåef NyD;V

0vm[uoH,kwf NyD;V

12-0pää*gwåoH,kwf

1-1½lytnmPokwf

607/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
0pää*gwåy&dAdkZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufpum; ajymqdkNyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaevsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\-[l]toQifa*gwr]avmuonfjr\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr}}

[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonftqHk;&Sd\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}
[lívnf;aumif;?]xdktofoufonfxdkudk,fwnf;}
[lívnf;aumif;?]toufonf wjcm;udk,fonf wjcm;}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfvnf; jzpf
rjzpfvnf;rjzpf }[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS
aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf;hr[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; avmuü ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY
jzpfay:&jcif;\ taMumif;um;tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/

Opä ½kyfö rodjcif;aMumifhç ½kyfjzpfamumif;ü
rodjcif;aMumifhç ½kyfcsKyf&mü
rodjcif;aMumifhç½kyfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rodjcif;aMumifh]avmuonfjr\ }
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwfrjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf } [lívnf; aumif; avmuü
podkYtm;jzifh ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaomt,lwdkY
jzpfay:ukef\

Opä]avmuonf jr\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr}
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf } [lívnf;aumif; avmuü
ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:&jcif;\
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuf tyHhum;
ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-a0'emtnmPokwf

608/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom Opäa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf

jrwpfGmbk&m; tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
]avmuonf jr]\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjrj}
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}[lívnf;aumif; avmuü
ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:&jcif;\taMumif;
um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; }}[k
(avQmuf\)/

Opä cHpm;rl]a0'em} ü rodjCIF;aMumifhç
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfamumif;ü rodjCIF;aMumifhç
cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyf&mü rodjCIF;aMumifhç
cHpm;rl]a0'em}csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rodjCIF;aMumifh]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjrj}
}[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf }[lívnf;aumif;
avmuü podkYtm;jzifh ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY
jzpfay:ukefV

Opä]avmuonf jr]\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjrj}
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf } [lívnf;aumif;avmuü
ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:&jcif;\
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuf tyHhum;
ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-onmtnmPokwf

609/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom Opäa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; tm; bpum;udk
avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjrj} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf

aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf }
[lívnf;aumif; avmuü ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY
jzpfay:&jcif;\taMumif; um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/

Opä rSwfom;rl]onm} ü rodjcif;aMumifhç
rSwfom;rl]onm} jzpfamumif;ü
rodjcif;aMumifhçrSwfom;rl]onm} csKyf&mü
rodjcif;aMumifhç rSwfom;rl]onm} csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufamumif;htusifhü
rodjcif;aMumifh]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjr}}[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf; aumif; avmuü podkY tm;jzifh
ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:ukefV

Opä]avmuonf jr]\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr}}
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif;avmuü
ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:&jcif;\
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuf tyHhum;
ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-ocF g&tnmPokwf

610/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom 0päa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf
jrwpGmbk&m; tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjr}} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; avmuü ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY

jzpfay:&jcif;\ taMumif;um;tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/

Opä jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkYü rodjcif;aMumifhç
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfamMumif;ü
rodjcif;aMumifhçjyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf&mü
rodjcif;aMumifhç jyKjyifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkYa&mufamMumif; tusifhü
rodjcif;aMumifh]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjrj} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwfrjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}
[lívnf; aumif; avmuü þodkYtm;jzifh
þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkYjzpfay:ukef\

Opä]avmuonf jr]\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjrj}
[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf } [lívnf;aumif;avmuü
þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:&jcif;\
taMumif;um; þonfyifwnf;? taxmuf tyHhum;
þonfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-0dnmPtnmPokwf

611/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom Opäa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; tm; þpum;udk
avQmuf\-]]toQifa*gwr]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjrj} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; avmuü þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY
jzpfay:&jcif;\taMumif; um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/

Opä OdnmPfü rodjCIF;aMumifhç
 OdnmPfjzpfamumif;ü rodjCIF;aMumifhç
 OdnmPfcsKyf&mü rodjCIF;aMumifhç OdnmPfcsKyf&m
 (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufamumif;tusifhü
 rodjCIF;aMumifh]avmuonfjrj\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf
 rjr} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü
 jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif;
 avmuü þodkYtm;jzifh þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY
 jzpfay:ukefV

Opä]avmuonf jrj\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr}
 [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
 r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf } [lívnf;aumif;avmuü
 þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY jzpfay:&jCIF;\
 taMumif;um; þonfyifwnf;? taxmuf tyHhum;
 þonfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-10-½lyt'óe paomig;okwf

612-616/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifaeNyD;aom Opäa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;udk
 avQmuf\-]]toQifa*gwr]avmuonf jrj\ }
 [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr}
 [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
 r[kwfrjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif; avmuü
 þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkYjzpfay:&jCIF;\
 taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
 tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/

Opä ½kyfÜ rjrifjCIF;aMumifh/y/ ½kyfcsKyf&m
 (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufamumif;tusifhü
 rjrifjCIF;aMumifh/y/ cHpm;rl]a0'em} ü

rjrifjCIF;aMumifh/ rSwfom;rl]onm} ü /
jyKjyifrl]ocFg&} wdkYü /y/ OdnmPfü
rjrifjCIF;aMumifh/y/ OdnmPfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhü rjrifjCIF;aMumifh/y/

'orokwf/

11-15-½lytebdor,paomig;okwf

617-621/ om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä ½kyfÜ xdk;xGif;í
rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/ ½kyfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkYa&mufaMumif;tusifhü xdk;xGif;í
rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä cHpm;rl]a0'em} ü xdk;xGif;í
rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä rSwfom;rl]onm} ü xdk;xGif;í
rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä jyKjyifrl]ocFg&} wdkYü
xdk;xGif;í rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä OdnmPfü xdk;xGif;í
rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/

yEé&orokwf/

16-20-½lyteEkaAm"paomig;okwf

622-626/ om0w→ded'gef;/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom Opäa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\~]]toQifa*gwr/y/ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/ Opä ½kyfÜ
avsmfpGm rodjCIF;aMumifh/y/ ½kyfcsKyf&m

(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhü avsmfpGm
rodjcif;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä cHpm;rl]a0'em} ü /y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä rSwfom;rl]onm} ü /y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä jyKjyifrl]ocFg&} wdkYü /y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä 0dnmPfü avsmfpGm
rodjcif;aMumifh/y/ 0dnmPfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhü avsmfpGm rodjcif;aMumifh/y/

0Dowdrokwf/

21-25-½lytyÜ#da0"paomig;okwf

627-631/ om0w→ded'gef;/ toQifa*gwr/
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;/y/
0pä ½kyfÜ xdk;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh/y/ 0pä 0dnmPfü
xdkxGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh/y/

yíö0Dowdrokwf/

26-30-½lytov'u©Ppaomig;okwf

632-636/ om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä ½kyfÜ
rrSwfjcif;aMumifh/y/ 0pä 0dnmPfü
rrSwfjcif;aMumifh/y/

wđowdrokwf/

31-35-½lytEkyvu©Ppaomig;okwf

637-641/ om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä ½kyfü avsmfpGm
rrSwfjCIF;aMumifh/y/ Opä OdnmPfü
avsmfpGmrrSwfjCIF;aMumifh/y/

ylöwðowdrokwf/

36-40-½lytyÜpöKyvu©Ppaomig;okwf

642-646/ om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä ½kyfü pGJjrJpGm
rrSwfjCIF;aMumifh/y/ Opä OdnmPfü
pGJjrJpGmrrSwfjCIF;aMumifh/y/

pwåmvDorokwf/

41-45-½lytorayu©Ppaomig;okwf

647-651/ om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä ½kyfü aumif;pGm
r½ljCIF;aMumifh/y/ Opä OdnmPfü
aumif;pGm½ljCIF;aMumifh/y/

ylöpwåmvDorokwf/

46-50-½lytyÜpöKayu©Ppaomig;okwf

652-656/ om0w→ded'gef;/ Opä ½kyfü pGJjrJpGm
r½ljCIF;aMumifh/y/ Opä OdnmPfü
pGJjrJpGmr½ljCIF;aMumifh/y/

ynmorokwf/

51-54-½lytyÜpöu©ur®paomav;okwf

657-660/ om0w→ded'gef;/ 0päa*gwåy&dAdkZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
ElwfqufajymqdkNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaevsufjrwpfGm bk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr]avmuonfjr\]
}[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwfrjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}][lívnf;aumif;
avmuü podkYtm;jzifh ptrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom
t,lwdkYjzpfay:&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fyg enf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf; } }[k (avQmuf\)/

0pä ½kyfö rsufarSmufjyKrl r&Sdjcif;aMumifhç
½kyfjzpfamumif;ü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifhç½kyfcsKyf&mü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifhfhç ½kyfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rsufarSmuf jyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä cHpm;rl]a0'em} ü
rsufarSmufjyKrl r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/
cHpm;rl]a0'em}csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä rSwfom;rl]onm} ü
rsufarSmufjyKrl r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/
rSwfom;rl]onm}csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/

om0w→ded'gef;/ 0pä jyKjyifrI]ocFg&} wdkYü
rsufarSmufjyKrl r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/
jyKjyifrI]ocFg&}wdkYcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifh/y/

pwkynmorokwf/

55-0dnmPtyÜpöu©ur®okwf

661/ om0w—ded'gef;/ Opä 0dnmPfü
rsufarSmufjyKrl r&Sdjcif;aMumifhç
0dnmPfjzpfamumif;ü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifhç 0dnmPfcsKyf&mü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifhç 0dnmPfcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhü rsufarSmufjyKrl
r&Sdjcif;aMumifhç]avmuonf jr]\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr]
}[lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf;r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif;
avmuü þodkYtm;jzifh þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaomt,lwdkY
jzpfay:ukefV

Opä]avmuonf jr]\ } [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr] }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\ }
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}
[lívnf;aumif;?]xdktofoufyifxdkudk,fwnf;}
[lívnf;aumif;?]toufonf wjcm;udk,fonf wjcm;}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfvnf; jzpf
rjzpfvnf;rjzpf}[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoonfrS
aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif; avmuü þtrsKd;rsKd;ukefaom t,lwdkY
jzpfay:&jcif;\ taMumif;um; þonfyifwnf;? taxmuf
tyHhum; þonfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylöynmorokwf/

Opäa*gwåoH,kwf NyD;V

13-psmeoH,kwf

1-orm"drlvuormywådokwf

662/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\?
psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmefü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; rvdr®m?
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonfum; psmefüvnf; vdr®m\?
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®mV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®molonf txuf
qHk;hjzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\?
tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk
EdkYxuf EdkY"rf;udk EdkY"rf;xuf qDOD;udk qDOD;
xufaxmywfudk axmywfxuf axmywfMunfudk tjrwfqHk;
jzpf\k qdk&ouJhodkY ptwl pav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
psmefüvnf; vdr®m? psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®molonf
txufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\?
tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-orm"drlvuXdwdokwf

663/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü

tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\?
psmefudkwnfwHh &ef (xm;rl) ü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmefudkwnfwHh&ef (xm;rl) ü om vdr®m\? psmefü
rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmefüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk wnfwHh&ef (xm;rl)
üvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk
wnfwHh&ef (xm;rl) üvnf;vdr®mV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmefudk wnfwHh&ef (xm;rl) üvnf;
vdr®molonf txufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk;
jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk
EdkYxuf EdkY"rf;udk EdkY"rf;xuf qDOD;udk qDOD;
xufaxmywfudk axmywfxuf axmywfMunfudk tjrwfqHk;
jzpf\k qdk&ouJhodkY ptwl pav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
psmefüvnf; vdr®m? psmefudk wnfwHh&ef (xm;rl)
üvnf; vdr®molonf txufqHk;jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\?
tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-orm"drlvu0k|meokwf

664/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\?
psmefrS xrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmefrS xrlüom vdr®m\? psmefü
rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf

psmefüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefrS xrlüvnf; rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmefüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefrSxrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmefrS xrlüvnf; vdr®molonf txuf qHk;jzpf\?
tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\?
trGefqHk; jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-orm"drlvuuv'dwokwf

665/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;hwdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\?
psmefudkcHhatmif jyKrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk
cHhatmifjyKrlüom vdr®m\? psmefü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmefüvnf;rvdr®m? psmefudk cHhatmif jyKrlüvnf;
rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonfpsmefüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk cHhatmif
jyKrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmefudk cHhatmif jyKrlüvnf;
vdr®molonftxufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk;
jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-orm"drlvutm&r®Pokwf

666/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\? psmef\
uodkPf;tm¹/₂HkwdkYü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef\
uodkPf;tm¹/₂HkwdkYü om vdr®m\? psmefü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmefüvnf; rvdr®m? psmef\
uodkPf;tm¹/₂HkwdkYüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf;
vdr®m\? psmef\
uodkPf;tm¹/₂HkwdkYüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmef\
uodkPf;tm¹/₂HkwdkYüvnf;
vdr®molonftxufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk;
jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-orm"drlvua*gp&okwf

667/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\? psmef\
usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY

pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef\ usufpm;&m
 (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmefü rvdr®m/
 &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
 psmefüvnf; rvdr®m? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk)
 wdkYüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; vdr®m\? psmef\
 usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
 vdr®m? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk)
 wdkYüvnf;vdr®molonf txufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\
 tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk;jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
 trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-orm"drlvutbdeD[m&okwf

668/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
 psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
 tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\?
 psmefudk a&S;¹/₂lhaqmifrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
 pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk
 a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüomvdr®m\? psmefü rvdr®m/
 &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
 psmefüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf;
 rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
 psmefüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf;
 vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
 vdr®m? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf;

vdr®molonftxufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk;
jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-orm"drlvuouúpöum&Dokwf

669/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\?
psmefü t½dktao jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om t½dktao
jyKavh&Sd\? psmefü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; rvdr®m?
psmefü t½dktaovnf; jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; vdr®m\?
psmefü t½dktaovnf; jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmefü t½dktaovnf; jyKavh&Sdaom
olonftxufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\?
tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-orm"drlvuomwpöum&Dokwf

670/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\
psmefü tjrJrjywf jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om tjrJrjywf
jyKavh&Sd\
psmefü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; rvdr®m?
psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf; jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf; vdr®m\
psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf; jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf; jyKavh&Sdaom
olonftxufqHk; jzpf\
tjrwfqHk; jzpf\
tBuD;qHk; jzpf\
tvGefqHk; jzpf\
trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-orm"drlvuoyÜg,um&Dokwf

671/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om vdr®m\
psmeftm;avsmufywfonfudk jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmeftm;avsmufywfonfudkom jyKavh&Sd\
psmefü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olhonf psmefüvnf; rvdr®m? psmeftm;
avsmufywfonfudkvnf; jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefüvnf;
vdr®m\
psmeftm; avsmufywfonfudkvnf;
jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefüvnf;
vdr®m? psmefm; avsmufywfonfudkvnf;
jyKavh&Sdaom olonf txufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\
tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

«orm"drlvu NyD;\»

11-ormywådrlvuXdwdokwf

672/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\
psmefudkwnfwHh&ef xm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk
wnfwHh&efxm;rlüom vdr®m\
psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk wnfwHh&ef
xm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\ psmefudk
wnfwHh&ef xm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m? psmefudk wnfwHh&ef
xm;rlüvnf;vdr®molonf txufqHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\
tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk;jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-ormywådrivu0k|meokwf

673/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmefrSxrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmefrS xrlüom vdr®m\?
psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf;
rvdr®m? psmefrS xrlüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf;
vdr®m\? psmefrS xrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ psmef&olonf/y/
trGefqHk; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-ormywådrivuuv'dwokwf

674/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmefudkcHhatmif jyKrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk cHhatmif
jyKrlüom vdr®m\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmef0ifpm;hrlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk cHhatmif
jyKrlüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom

psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk
cHhatmif jyKrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ trGefqHk; jzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

14-ormywådrlvutm&r®Pokwf

675/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmef\ (uodkPf;) tm¹/₂HkwdkYü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef\ (uodkPf;)
tm¹/₂HkwdkYü om vdr®m\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonfpsmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmef\
(uodkPf;) tm¹/₂HkwdkYüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf;
vdr®m\? psmef\ (uodkPf;) tm¹/₂HkwdkYüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ trGefqHk; jzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pk'´orokwf/

15-ormywådrlvua*gp&okwf

676/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmef\usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü rvdr®m/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ trGefqHk; jzpf\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yEé&orokwf/

16-ormywådrlvutbdeD[m&okwf

677/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\? psmefudka&S;¹/₂laqmifrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk a&S;¹/₂lqmifrlüom vdr®m\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ trGefqHk; jzpf\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aomVorokwf/

17-ormywådrlvuouúpöokwf

678/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;hwdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmefudkt¹/₂dktao jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudkom
t¹/₂dktaojyKavh&Sd\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk t¹/₂dktaovnf;
jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk
t¹/₂dktaovnf; jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ trGefqHk; jzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owå&orokwf/

18-ormywådrlvuomwpöokwf

679/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\?
psmefü tjrJrjywf jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü om tjrJrjywf
jyKavh&Sd\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf;
rvdr®m? psmefudk tjrJrjywfvnf; jyKavhr&Sd/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk tjrJrjywfvnf;
jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ trGefqHk; jzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|m&orokwf/

19-ormywådrivuoyÜg,um&Dokwf

680/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüom vdr®m\
psmeftm;avsmufywfonfudk jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmeftm;avsmuf
ywfonfudkom jyKavh&Sd\? psmef0ifpm;rlü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaompsmef&olonf
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmeftm;
avsmufywfonfudkvnf; jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY p
avmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf;
vdr®m\? psmeftm;avsmufywfonfudkvnf; jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m? psmeftm;
avsmufywfonfudkvnf;jyKavh&Sdaom olonf txufqHk;
jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk
EdkYxuf EdkY"rf;udk EdkY"rf;xuf qDOD;udk qDOD;
xufaxmywfudk axmywfxuf axmywfMunfudk tjrwfqHk;
jzpf\k qdk&ouJhodkY ptwl pav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
psmef0ifpm;rlüvnf; vdr®m? psmeftm;
avsmufywfonfudkvnf; jyKavh&Sdaom olonf txufqHk;
jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{ule0Dowdrokwf/

«ormywådrivu NyD;V»

20-27-Xdwdrivu0k|meokwfpao &Spfokwf

681-688/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk wnfwHh&ef
xm;rlüomvdr®m\? psmefrS xrlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefrS xrlüom
vdr®m\? psmefudk wnfwHh&ef xm;rlü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonfpsmefudk wnfwHh&ef xm;rlüvnf;
rvdr®m? psmefrS xrlüvnf; rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefudk
wnfwHh&ef xm;rlüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefrS xrlüvnf;
vdr®mV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

0Dowdrokwf/

«a&S;rlvuwdkYujhodkY ESpfq,fhckepfokwfajrmuf
XdwdrivuoyÜg,um&Dokwfwdkifatmif
&SpfokwfwdkYudk jznfhpGuftyfukefV Xdwdrivu
NyD;V»

28-34-0k|merlviuv'dwokwfpao ckepfokwf

689-695/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefrS xrlüom vdr®m\
psmefudk cHhatmif jyKrlü rvdr®m/ psmefudk
cHhatmif jyKrlüom vdr®m\
psmefrS xrlü rvdr®m/
psmefrS xrlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk cHhatmif
jyKrlüvnf; rvdr®m/ psmefrS xrlüvnf; vdr®m\
psmefudk cHhatmif jyKrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|0Dowdrokwf/

«a&S;rlvuwdkYujhody oHk;q,fhav;okwfajrmuf 0k|
merlvuoyÜg,um&Dokwf wdkifatmif
ckepfokwfwdkYudk jznfhpguftyfukef\ 0k|merlvu
NyD;V»

35-40-uv'dwrlvutm&r®Pokwfpao ajcmufokwf

696-701/ om0w→ded'gef;/ psmefudk cHhatmif
jyKrlüom vdr®m\
psmef\ uodkPf; (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü
rvdr®m/ psmef\ uodkPf; (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü om
vdr®m\
psmefudk cHhatmif jyKrlü rvdr®m/
psmefudkcHhatmif jyKrlüvnf; rvdr®m? psmef\
uodkPf; (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; rvdr®m/ psmefudk
cHhatmifjyKrlüvnf; vdr®m\
psmef\ uodkPf; (tm¹/₂Hk)
wdkYüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylöwðowdrokwf/

«a&S;rlvuwdkYujhodkY av;q,fajrmuf
uv'dwrlvuoyÜg,um&Dokwfwdkifatmif
ajcmufokwfwdkYudk jznfhpguftyfukef/ uv'dwrlvu
NyD;V»

41-45-tm&r®Prlvua*gp&okwfpao ig;okwf

702-706/ om0w-ded'gef;/ psmef\ uodkPf;
(tm½Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmef\ usufpm;&m
(tm½Hk) wdkYü rvdr®m/ psmef\ usufpm;&m
(tm½Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmef\ uodkPf;
(tm½Hk) wdkYü hrvdr®m/ psmef\ uodkPf; (tm½Hk)
wdkYüvnf; rvdr®m? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm½Hk)
wdkYüvnf; rvdr®m/ psmef\ uodkPf; (tm½Hk)
wdkYüvnf; vdr®m\? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm½Hk)
wdkYüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{upwåmvDorokwf/

«a&S;rlvuwdkYujhodkY av;q,fhig;okwfpajrmuf
tm&r®PrlvuoyÜg,um&Dokwf wdkifatmif
ig;okwfwdkYudk jznfhpguftyfukef/ uv'dwrlvu NyD;V»

46-49-a*gp&rlvutbdeD[m&okwfpao av;okwf

707/ om0w→ded'gef;/ psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlü rvdr®m/ psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüom vdr®m\? psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü rvdr®m/ psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; rvdr®m? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf; rvdr®m/ psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; vdr®m\? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf; vdr®m\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkYudk EdkYxuf EdkY"rf;udk EdkY"rf;xuf qDOD;udk qDOD; xufaxmywfudk axmywfxuf axmywfMunfudk txufqHk; jzpf\[k qdk&oujhodkY ptwl pav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüvnf; vdr®m? psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf; vdr®maom olonf/y/ tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qpwåmvDorokwf/

708/ psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmefudk t¹/₂dktao jyKavhr&Sd/y/ «csJUtyf\»/

owåpwåmvDorokwf/

709/ psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYü om vdr®m\? psmefü tjrJrjywf jyKavhr&Sd/y/

t|pwåmvDorokwf/

710/ psmef\ usufpm;&m (tm¹/₂Hk) wdkYüom
vdr®m\? psmeftm; avsmufywfonfudk jyKavhr&Sd/y/

{uleynmorokwf/

«a*gp&rlvu NyD;\»

50-52-tbdeD[m&rlvuouúpöpaomoHk;okwf

711/ om0w→ded'gef;/ psmefudk
a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüom vdr®m\? psmefü t¹/₂dktao
jyKavhr&Sd/ psmefü om t¹/₂dktao jyKavh&Sd\?
psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlü rvdr®m/ psmefudk
a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf;rvdr®m? psmefü t¹/₂dktaovnf;
jyKavhr&Sd/ psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüvnf; vdr®m\?
psmefü t¹/₂dktaovnf; jyKavh&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ynmorokwf/

712/ psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüom vdr®m\?
psmefü tjrJrjywf jyKavhr&Sd/y/

{uynmorokwf/

713/ psmefudk a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlüom vdr®m\?
psmeftm; avsmufywfonfudk jyKavhr&Sd/y/

a'Gynmorokwf/

«tbdeD[m&rlvu NyD;\»

53-54-ouúpörlvuomwpöum&Dpaom ESpfokwf

714/ om0w→ded'gef;/ psmefü t½dktaoom
jyKavh&Sd\? psmefü tjrJrjywf jyKavhr&Sd/ psmefü
tjrJrjywfom jyKavh&Sd\? psmefü t½dktao
jyKavhr&Sd/ psmefü t½dktaovnf; jyKavhr&Sd?
psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf; jyKavhr&Sd/ psmefü t½dktaovnf;
jyKavh&Sd\? psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf;jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif/y/ tvGefqHk;
jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

awynmorokwf/

715/ psmefü t½dktaoom jyKavh&Sd\? psmefü
avsmufywfonfudk jyKavhr&Sd/y/

pwkynmorokwf/

55-omwpörlvuoyÜg,um&Dokwf

716/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
psmef&olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü tjrJrjywfom
jyKavh&Sd\? psmeftm; avsmufywfonfudk
jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
psmef&olonf psmeftm; avsmufywfonfudkom
jyKavh&Sd\? psmefü tjrJrjywf jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf;
jyKavhr&Sd? psmeftm;
avsmufywfonfudkvnf;jyKavhr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom psmef&olonf psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf;
jyKavh&Sd\? psmeftm; avsmufywfonfudkvnf;
jyKavh&SdV

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefü
tjrJrjywfvnf;jyK? psmefm;
avsmufywfonfudkvnf;jyKavh&Sdaom psmef&olonf
txufqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\?
tvGefqHk;jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rxuf EdkY&nf
EdkY&nfxuf EdkY"rf; EdkY"rf;xuf qDO qDOxufaxmywf
axmywfxuf axmywfMunfudk xdktm;vHk;wdkYwGif
tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyfouJhodkY&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif psmefü tjrJrjywfvnf;jyK?
psmeftm;avsmufywfonfudkvnf; jyKavh&Sdaom
psmef&olonf txufqHk; jzpf\? tBuD;qHk; jzpf\?
tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? tvGefqHk; jzpf\? trGefqHk; jzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
pum;awmfudkvGefpGm
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufMuavukefNyD/

yílöynmorokwf/

**«pkPÖd,okwf ig;q,fhig;okwfwdkYuJhodkY
xdkYtwl csJUtyfukef\»**

psmeoH,kwf NyD;V

cE"0*³/₄oH,kwf NyD;V
